Bought of
THE W.T. KEENER CO.
Medical Booksellers,
6 Washington Street,
Chicago.

152

C C Logan
U of N 11
St Joseph Mo
Thompsons Stone Searcher

Before examining for Syph put hands in sol of acetic acid & see if any abrasions.

Fissure of anus use astringent ointment Wash out w/ mgntic nitrate / keep bowels relaxed w/ use magnesia & cascara with acid nitrate of mercury or nitrate & keep bowels locked up 3-4 days. or dress base of ulcer & dust with Iodoform gauze.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2025

https://archive.org/details/manualofvenereal0000jame

A

MANUAL OF

VENEREAL DISEASES.

BY

JAMES R. HAYDEN, M.D.,

CHIEF OF VENEREAL CLINIC AT THE COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS (COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY), NEW YORK; PROFESSOR OF GENITO-URINARY AND VENEREAL DISEASES IN THE MEDICAL DEPARTMENT OF THE UNIVERSITY OF VERMONT; VISITING SURGEON TO THE NEW YORK CITY HOSPITAL.

With Forty-seven Illustrations.

LEA BROTHERS & CO.,

NEW YORK AND PHILADELPHIA.

1896.

Entered according to the Act of Congress, in the year 1896, by
LEA BROTHERS & CO.,
In the Office of the Librarian of Congress. All rights reserved.

DORNAN, PRINTER.

PREFACE.

In this little volume, which is designed for the use of students as well as practitioners, the author has tried to give, in a clear and compact form, a practical working knowledge of the three Venereal Diseases, Gonorrhœa, Chancroid, and Syphilis, together with their complications and sequelæ. The history and statistics of these diseases have been purposely omitted, as not belonging to an epitome such as this book is intended to be. The general line of treatment, with the formulæ herein given, is that advocated by Professor R. W. Taylor in his latest work on *Venereal Diseases*, and employed in his clinic at the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Columbia University, New York.

JAMES R. HAYDEN.

107 WEST 55TH STREET, NEW YORK,
May, 1896.

PART I.

GONORRHŒA AND ITS COMPLICATIONS.

PAGE

CHAPTER I.

GONORRHŒA 13–17

CHAPTER II.

ACUTE ANTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS . 18–21

CHAPTER III.

ACUTE POSTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS 22–23

CHAPTER IV.

TREATMENT OF ACUTE ANTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS 24–31

CHAPTER V.

TREATMENT OF ACUTE POSTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS 32

CHAPTER VI.

COMPLICATIONS OF ACUTE ANTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS, AND THEIR TREATMENT. 33–38

CHAPTER VII.

COMPLICATIONS OF ACUTE POSTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS, AND THEIR TREATMENT 39–44

PAGE

CHAPTER VIII.

Chronic Gonorrhœa or Urethritis . . 45

CHAPTER IX.

Chronic Anterior Gonorrhœa or Urethritis 46–47

CHAPTER X.

Chronic Posterior Gonorrhœa or Urethritis 48–49

CHAPTER XI.

Treatment of Chronic Gonorrhœa or Urethritis 50–51

CHAPTER XII.

Treatment of Chronic Anterior Gonorrhœa or Urethritis 52–55

CHAPTER XIII.

Treatment of Chronic Posterior Gonorrhœa or Urethritis 56–63

CHAPTER XIV.

Gonorrhœal Ophthalmia 64–66

CHAPTER XV.

Gonorrhœal Rheumatism 67–70

CHAPTER XVI.

Stricture of the Urethra 71–82

CHAPTER XVII.

Diagnosis of Stricture 83–94

PAGE

CHAPTER XVIII.

TREATMENT OF STRICTURE 95–120

PART II.

THE CHANCROID.

CHAPTER XIX.

THE CHANCROID 121–128

CHAPTER XX.

TREATMENT OF THE CHANCROID AND ITS COMPLICATIONS 129–135

PART III.

SYPHILIS.

CHAPTER XXI.

INTRODUCTION 137–141

CHAPTER XXII.

THE INITIAL LESION OF SYPHILIS . . . 142–147

CHAPTER XXIII.

THE SECONDARY PERIOD 148–149

CHAPTER XXIV.

THE SYPHILIDES 150–170

PAGE

CHAPTER XXV.

Syphilis of the Appendages of the Skin . 171–173

CHAPTER XXVI.

Syphilis of the Mucous Membranes . . 174–176

CHAPTER XXVII.

Syphilis of the Digestive Organs . . . 177–184

CHAPTER XXVIII.

Syphilis of the Respiratory Organs. . . 185–188

CHAPTER XXIX.

Syphilis of the Organs of Circulation . 189–190

CHAPTER XXX.

Syphilis of the Genito-urinary Organs . 191–193

CHAPTER XXXI.

Syphilis of the Nervous System . . . 194–198

CHAPTER XXXII.

Syphilis of the Muscles 199–201

CHAPTER XXXIII.

Syphilis of the Fingers and Toes . . . 202–203

CHAPTER XXXIV.

Syphilis of the Bones, Cartilages, and Joints 204–208

CHAPTER XXXV.

Syphilis of the Eye 209–217

PAGE

CHAPTER XXXVI.

SYPHILIS OF THE EAR 218–219

CHAPTER XXXVII.

PROGNOSIS OF SYPHILIS 220

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

TREATMENT OF SYPHILITIC LESIONS . . . 221–229

CHAPTER XXXIX.

CONSTITUTIONAL TREATMENT OF SYPHILIS . . 230–240

CHAPTER XL.

HEREDITARY SYPHILIS 241–243

CHAPTER XLI.

LESIONS OF HEREDITARY SYPHILIS . . . 244–258

CHAPTER XLII.

TREATMENT OF HEREDITARY SYPHILIS . . 259–261

PART I.

GONORRHŒA AND ITS COMPLICATIONS.

CHAPTER I.

GONORRHŒA.

Gonorrhœa, also called urethritis, clap, blennorrhœa, and blennorrhagia, is an acute, infectious, and virulent process, attacking most frequently the mucous membrane of the urethra and the structures in anatomical relation with it. The mucous membrane of the eye, the anus, and the rectum may also be the seat of the blenorrhagic process.

It is the most common and most venereal of all of the venereal diseases, and occurs with the greatest frequency between the twentieth and thirtieth years.

DIAGNOSIS.

The diagnosis of acute gonorrhœa or urethritis is, as a rule, readily made from the purulent urethral discharge, the redness and swelling of the meatus, painful urination, and the period of incubation.

There are cases, however, which must be differentiated from balanitis, balano posthitis, chancre of the meatus or urethra, and chancroids of the meatus.

In balanitis or balano-posthitis, if the prepuce be retracted far enough to expose the meatus, the parts can be carefully wiped off and examined, and a correct diagnosis made.

Chancre of the meatus or within the urethra gives rise to a slight mucous or muco-purulent discharge, and the induration about the sore can usually be detected by careful manipulation.

Chancroids of the meatus cause a purulent discharge, which is rusty-brown in color and auto-inoculable.

PROGNOSIS.

The prognosis of gonorrhœa or urethritis is, as a rule, good, provided the patient is otherwise healthy and willing to carry out minutely all of the details of treatment. There are cases, of course, in which serious and sometimes even fatal complications occur; so that we must always remember, and so inform our patients, that gonorrhœa is at best a grave and far-reaching disorder.

Provided everything goes smoothly, we can usually promise a cure in from four to eight weeks.

INFECTION.

Gonorrhœal infection may be either *direct* or *mediate*.

By *direct* infection is meant the transferrence of gonorrhœal pus from the genitals of one person to those of another during coitus. This is the usual and most common mode of infection, although it may also result from unnatural practices (gonorrhœa of the anus and rectum).

Mediate infection may and does sometimes occur, as when instruments, syringes, towels, dressings, or the fingers have been contaminated with gonorrhœal pus and then brought in contact with the meatus or urethral mucous membrane.

ETIOLOGY OF GONORRHŒA.

In spite of the vast amount of scientific work done in this field since the discovery of the gonococcus by Neisser, in 1879, the etiology of gonorrhœa is not as yet an absolutely settled question, and the physician should therefore exercise the greatest care and precaution before giving his opinion as to its origin, for on his decision may rest the honor and happiness of wife, husband, or family.

Although the majority of cases of gonorrhœa are due to the gonococcus Neisser, yet there are some in which this pathogenic agent cannot be found, and we must therefore attribute the disease to other micro-organisms. Clinically, these cases are sometimes just as severe and have as many complications as those in which the gonococcus is found.

Many men contract typical gonorrhœa from women either during or immediately after the menstrual epoch, the women being free from gonorrhœa. These cases are usually severe in character, and may be accompanied by any of the various complications.

It is also possible for a man to contract gonorrhœa from the secretions of the uterus, a lacerated cervix and perineum, and vulvo-vaginal secretions due to uncleanliness.

Bearing in mind the foregoing facts, which have been

demonstrated by the most competent observers, the physician will do well to remember that gonorrhœa in the male does not necessarily mean gonorrhœa in the female, and that a man can contract gonorrhœa from a woman who is true and virtuous, but who is suffering from disease of the uterus, cervix, or vulvo-vaginal tract, which gives rise to an irritating discharge; it is also well to bear in mind that the menstrual secretion is very acrid in character, and can and does produce severe urethral inflammation in the male.

THE GONOCOCCUS.

The gonococcus, discovered by Neisser in 1879, is a diplococcus, measuring from 0.8 to 1.6 micromillimetres in length, and from 0.6 to 0.8 micromillimetre in breadth. The gonococci are arranged in pairs, each half being kidney-shaped in appearance, with their flat or inner borders in apposition, which gives the entire coccus the appearance of a coffee-bean. They grow and multiply very rapidly, each pair splitting into four by means of a cleavage at right angles to the median fissure.

The gonococci are always grouped in twos, fours, eights, etc., and never arranged in chains; they are found within the pus-cells, upon the epithelial cells, and among and between these cells.

STAINING.

The entire glans penis should be thoroughly cleansed, and the pus at the meatus wiped off. A sterilized platinum loop is then passed into the urethra to obtain

the secretion for examination; this is spread in a *thin film* on a clean glass slide, allowed to dry in the air, and then passed through the flame of an alcohol lamp two or three times, being careful to have the pus side turned up. A drop of a dilute watery solution of methyl-blue is then applied with a glass rod, and left on for from two to three minutes, when it is washed off with distilled water. The specimen can now be examined in water, or carefully dried, mounted in Canada balsam, and studied with a high-power oil-immersion lens.

PROGRESS OF THE GONOCOCCUS.

The gonococci, having been deposited on the superficial epithelial layer of the urethra, increase rapidly in numbers, and give rise to a scant serous discharge, which appears at the meatus, and which consists of serum and epithelial cells, upon and between which are seen gonococci in varying numbers. At the end of a few hours, or a day or so, the gonococci penetrate the cement-substance between the epithelial cells and pass downward toward the sub-epithelial connective-tissue layer; this stage of the invasion being marked by the onset of a *purulent discharge*, which destroys and throws off the urethral epithelium, thus giving free access to further gonococcus invasion. The purulent discharge is made up of pus-cells and serum, the gonococci being found principally in the pus-cells, although some free groups may be seen.

CHAPTER II.

ACUTE ANTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

Acute gonorrhœa or urethritis is spoken of as being either *anterior* or *posterior*, according to the portion of the urethra involved.

If the disease be situated in the *anterior urethra*—that is, between the meatus urinarius and the anterior layer of the triangular ligament—it is called *anterior* gonorrhœa, or urethritis; but, if in the *posterior urethra*, which includes that portion of the canal situated between the anterior layer of the triangular ligament and the bladder (membranous and prostatic urethræ), it is called *posterior* gonorrhœa, or urethritis.

When the *entire length* of the urethra is involved we speak of it as an *antero-posterior* gonorrhœa, or urethritis, and if the disease has extended into the *bladder*, as a *urethro-cystitis*.

SYMPTOMS OF ACUTE ANTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

After a period of incubation varying in the majority of cases from two to seven days the symptoms of acute gonorrhœa, or urethritis, make themselves manifest, although in some subjects they may be delayed for ten, fourteen, or twenty days, but such long periods of incubation are, as a rule, rare.

The prodromal stage. This stage is marked by prickling or tickling sensations in the meatus, which becomes reddened, slightly swollen, and glued together, or filled with a grayish-white secretion. Sometimes decided pain is felt in the glans, but in other cases pain is only experienced during and after urination. This local irritation of the fossa navicularis causes in some individuals a very marked increase in sexual desire, which, if indulged in, greatly aggravates the already existing inflammation.

At the end of the second or third day all of the above symptoms are more marked. The meatus is pouting in appearance and surrounded by an area of redness, the secretion is increased in amount and assumes a decidedly purulent character, the pain is sharper and during urination gives rise to a decided burning sensation in the urethra, which is spoken of as ardor urinæ; this may be continuous, or only felt during the act.

The acute stage. In this stage, which usually begins at about the end of the first week, the discharge is profuse, greenish-yellow in color, creamy in consistence, and sometimes tinged with blood; the lips of the meatus and entire glans penis are bright red in color, hot, and swollen; the œdema extends from the lower angle of the meatus into the frænum, and thence into the prepuce, in this way causing either a phimosis or paraphimosis, according to the conformation of the parts. The lymphatics on the dorsum of the penis may become swollen and painful, and as they communicate with the ganglia in the groins may cause them to become enlarged and tender. As the gonorrhœal process extends down the urethra, it sometimes causes an inflammation of the periurethral follicles, which can be felt beneath the skin as small, hard bodies. In severe cases

the corpus spongiosum becomes hard and painful, and if this condition extends to the bulbous portion, patients experience great pain in sitting down, as pressure is brought directly on this swollen and inflamed mass of erectile tissue. Every act of urination is now accompanied by intense suffering as the acid urine forces its way through the urethra, whose calibre has been greatly lessened by the œdema of its mucous membrane. The stream assumes various shapes and sizes, and in severe cases comes only in drops.

Chordee and painful erections now come on, especially at night, which rob the patient of his rest, and in this way cause debility and general malaise from loss of sleep.

The declining stage. This stage usually begins at about the end of the second or beginning of the third week, and is marked by a general improvement in the patient's condition. Urination becomes less painful, the erections at night disappear, as do also the swelling and soreness along the corpus spongiosum. The meatus and glans penis begin to assume their normal appearance, and the discharge becomes muco-purulent and thinner in character, until it is so slight in amount as to cause only a gluing of the lips of the meatus in the morning, from which, when separated, a few drops of secretion may be pressed.

Relapses are common at this time, as the patient, thinking himself about cured, is apt to indulge in over-exercise, alcoholics, or venery, which indulgence is rapidly followed by a return of all of the acute inflammatory symptoms above described.

If in acute anterior gonorrhœa or urethritis the patient passes the first half of his urine in one glass

cylinder and the second half in another cylinder, the urine voided in the *first* cylinder will be cloudy from the pus washed out of the anterior urethra, while that passed in the *second* cylinder will be perfectly transparent, as it consists of clear urine from the bladder passed over a now clean urethra.

This test, which is known as Thompson's two-glass test, is of great value in differentiating acute anterior from acute posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis, and for its proper performance the patient should have a considerable amount of urine in the bladder, and pass an equal amount in each glass.

As the opacity in a given urine is not always due to the presence of pus (*pyuria*), the following table of the late Professor Ultzmann is inserted, which renders this subject clear in a very concise manner. By gradually heating the upper half of the urine (in a test-tube) to boiling, the opacity—

Vanishes	Increases			Remains unchanged even after addition of acetic acid.
If due to *acid urates*	If due to *earthy phosphates, carbonates,* or *pus-corpuscles.* Add one or two drops of acetic acid.			The dimming is caused by *catarrhal secretion,* or by *bacteria.*
	Dimness vanishes with evolution of gas. *Carbonates.*	Dimness vanishes without evolution of gas. *Phosphates*	Dimness remains unchanged *Pus.*	

CHAPTER III.

ACUTE POSTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

When the gonorrhœal process passes beyond the anterior layer of the triangular ligament and involves the posterior urethra, we speak of it as *posterior* gonorrhœa or urethritis, either acute or chronic. In from 80 to 90 per cent. of all cases of acute anterior gonorrhœa the disease passes rapidly down the urethra to the bulb, and thence into the posterior portion, so that posterior urethritis, instead of being a complication, as was formerly thought, is in reality the usual course of the disease.

Symptoms. The typical symptoms of acute posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis are as follows: A sudden and very marked decrease in the amount of discharge at the meatus, accompanied by an increased frequency in urination, which is followed by vesical tenesmus, and in severe cases by blood, which comes from the congested vessels of the prostatic urethra, which are ruptured by the spasmodic contractions of the prostatic muscular fibres at the close of urination.

The pus from the posterior urethra passes upward into the bladder, thus rendering all the urine uniformly cloudy; so that if these patients urinate in two glasses, *both* glasses will be cloudy, the *first* a trifle more so than the *second*, as it consists of turbid urine from the bladder plus the urethral secretion which it washes out.

In some cases the patient has to urinate every few minutes, each act being followed by a few drops of blood and intense pain in the glans penis, prostate, and rectum; in others there is temporary incontinence of urine, due to the extreme irritability of the prostatic mucous membrane, which, when the patient goes to sleep at night, causes painful pollutions that are sometimes blood-stained. Retention of urine may occur at any time from spasm of the compressor urethræ muscle, brought on by the intense local irritation, therefore the physician should always be prepared for this complication.

Vesical tenesmus, if severe, is accompanied by a temporary albuminuria, which disappears as the tenesmus subsides.

The above symptoms vary greatly in different individuals, being very marked in some and mild in others. The duration of the attack depends largely on the treatment, and the habits of the patient, lasting anywhere from a few days to several weeks.

CHAPTER IV.

TREATMENT OF ACUTE ANTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

ABORTIVE TREATMENT.

The abortive treatment of acute anterior gonorrhœa or urethritis should only be employed during the first day or so of the disease, while the discharge is still mucoid in character, and shows under the *microscope* only epithelial cells and gonococci, but *no pus*-cells.

Unfortunately, patients do not present themselves, as a rule, until the discharge has become purulent in character, when it is then too late to try any form of abortive treatment, as by that time the gonococci have penetrated the epithelial layer of the urethral mucous membrane, and are therefore beyond our reach.

If the abortive treatment has been decided on, the patient should always be informed that it is painful, apt to fail, and may lead to such complications as peri-urethral abscess, epididymitis, prostatitis, and cystitis. The steps in the procedure are as follows: the patient first urinates, then a thoroughly clean No. 12 French soft-rubber catheter lubricated with *glycerin* is passed into the urethra for about four inches; through this catheter the anterior portion of the canal is irrigated with a hot boric acid solution, thrown in by means of an Ultzmann hand-syringe, the solution running from

behind forward and escaping at the meatus. The patient then lies down and a Weir's meatoscope (see Fig. 1) is passed into the urethra, the obturator removed, and a cotton applicator, dipped in silver-nitrate solution of 15 grains to the ounce is applied to the urethral walls as the meatoscope is slowly and gently withdrawn. In this manner the whole fossa navicularis, which is the seat of the disease at this period, is thoroughly medicated with the silver solution, and the gonococci are destroyed.

Fig. 1.

Weir's meatoscope.

This application is usually followed in a few hours by a profuse purulent urethral discharge, sometimes blood-stained, which, if the treatment be successful, subsides in a few days, leaving the patient with a slight muco-purulent discharge, which is readily controlled by a simple astringent hand-injection.

The patient in the meantime is kept in bed, on a milk-diet, with cold lead and opium wash around the penis, and given an alkaline mixture internally. The bowels should be moved freely every day by means of cathartic pills, and the patient allowed to drink liberally of the alkaline mineral waters.

TREATMENT OF THE ACUTE STAGE.

Before beginning methodical treatment we should make a thorough examination of the penis, in order to

ascertain the condition of the meatus, the glans, and the prepuce, as by so doing we are often enabled to prevent certain complications and to hasten recovery.

Patients must be kept as quiet as possible, rest in the recumbent position being preferable; the diet should be light, easily digested, and contain no highly spiced or seasoned dishes, red meats, or green vegetables; alcohol in all forms, as well as coffee and cocoa, are to be forbidden.

The testicles must be supported in a snug suspensory bandage, and the penis kept scrupulously clean by means of the frequent use of hot water.

The bowels should be kept freely open, preferably by cathartic pills, as saline purgatives are apt to produce more or less urethral irritation. It is extremely important to warn patients of the danger of infecting the eyes, and impress upon them the gravity of such an accident.

The best dressing for the penis is a piece of plain absorbent gauze about four inches square, with a slit cut in the centre, through which the glans is passed until the gauze is well behind the corona, when the foreskin is drawn forward carrying the free end of the gauze before it, thus causing it to protrude beyond the preputial orifice.

This dressing allows the pus to *drain freely* from the meatus, at the same time preventing it from coming in contact with prepuce and glans, or soiling the clothing. If the prepuce is too short to hold this dressing in place, the glans can be lightly wrapped in absorbent gauze. As soon as the dressing is removed it should be carefully destroyed, and the hands washed, as by so doing we prevent the infection of others and the transference

of the pus to the eyes. Soaking the penis in very hot water three or four times daily allays, to a great extent, the pain and inflammation in the parts. To render the urine alkaline the patient should drink freely of the alkaline waters and take one of the following alkaline mixtures:

℞.

Potass. bicarbonat.		℥j.
Tinct. hyoscyam.		℥ss.
Aq.	ad	℥viij.—M.

Sig. ℥ss in water two hours after each meal.

℞.

Potass acetat.		℥j.
Syr. aurant. cort.		℥ij.
Aq.	ad	℥viij.—M.

Sig. ℥ss in water two hours after each meal.

In the last formula we may substitute the bicarbonate or the citrate of potash for the acetate, if so desired.

For *chordee* and *painful erections* the patient should be told to empty his bladder just before retiring, and to sleep on his side on a hard mattress with as light covering as possible. When awakened by an erection it is well to lay some cold object gently on the penis, unless, as is sometimes the case, hot applications are more beneficial, when they should be advised. Painful erections and chordee can sometimes be prevented by injecting a drachm or two of the following formula into the urethra just before retiring and retaining it for several minutes:

℞.

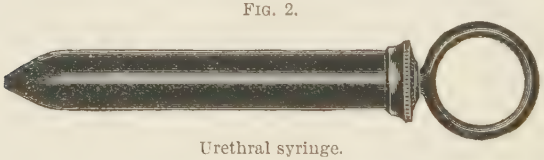
Liq. morph. Magendi.		℥ij.
Cocaine muriat.		gr. vj.
Aq.	ad	℥ij.—M.

Sig. Inject a drachm or two at bedtime.

In very severe cases we may give the monobromide of camphor, or a few drops of laudanum in water three or four times daily. If these drugs do not act satisfactorily, we must then resort to suppositories of opium or morphine, but these should never be used unless absolutely necessary.

When the very acute inflammatory symptoms begin to subside, as is indicated by a diminution and thinning of the urethral discharge, less pain on urination, and a decrease in the redness and swelling of the meatus, then it is time to begin the careful and judicious use of bland and non-irritating injections, administered by the patient or the physician. In all cases, when a hand-injection is ordered, the patient should be told what kind of a syringe to purchase, and how to use it.

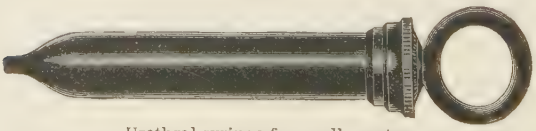
FIG. 2.



Urethral syringe.

A good syringe is made of smooth, highly polished hard rubber, with a bluntly conical tip, holds from two to four drachms, and works smoothly and easily. (See Fig. 2.)

FIG. 3.



Urethral syringe for small meatus.

For a patient with a small meatus it is well to order a syringe with a more or less pointed extremity, as is shown in Fig. 3.

Injecting. The patient urinates, and gently inserts the nozzle of the completely filled syringe into the meatus, the lips of which are pressed together from side to side against the syringe; the solution is then thrown in slowly until there is a feeling of distention or discomfort when it may be allowed to escape, or, if not too uncomfortable, kept in for a few minutes. These injections should be taken about three times daily.

It is well to begin injecting with plain hot water, later hot boric acid solution, or a weak solution of lead-water; if these injections work satisfactorily, then any of the following formulæ may be used in the order given below:

℞.

Zinc. sulphat.		gr. vj ad viij.
Liq. Magendie		ʒij.
Aq.	ad	℥iv.—M.

℞.

Zinc. sulphat.		
Plumb. acetat.	āā	gr. vj ad xij.
Ext. op. aq.		ʒij.
Aq.	ad	℥vj.—M

℞.

Zinc. sulphat.		gr. xv.
Plumb. acetat.		gr. xxx.
Ext. Kramer. fld.		
Tr. op.	āā	ʒiij.
Aq.	ad	℥viij.—M.

℞.

Potass. permanganat.		gr. ¼.
Aq.	ad	℥vj.—M.

In the last formula the permanganate may be increased up to one-fourth of a grain to each ounce of water, if indicated.

If at about this time the patient can come to the surgeon every day, great benefit will be derived from the use of injections thrown into the bulb, instead of the hand-injections above alluded to. These deep injections are given daily in the following manner: The patient having urinated, stands before the surgeon, who passes a No. 12 French soft-rubber catheter, lubricated with pure glycerin, into the bulb, and injects from four to eight ounces of the warm medicated fluid, slowly and gently by means of an Ultzmann hard-rubber hand-syringe and coupler. (See Figs. 6 and 7.) In this manner the fluid washes out the entire anterior urethra and escapes at the meatus, where it is caught in a basin. We may use for this purpose plain hot water, or hot solutions of boric acid, or lead water to which has been added a little laudanum.

In the declining part of the acute stage great benefit is derived from the use of the antiblennorrhagics, which now take the place of the alkaline mixtures.

In private practice we may prescribe Raquin's capsules of copaiba, or the Mathey-Caylus capsules of copaiba and cubebs, ordering three after each meal, or the pure yellow santal oil, put up in five- and ten-drop capsules, one or two of which are to be given an hour and a half after meals. In ordering these capsules be sure to see that your patient gets the *pure* yellow santal oil, as there are so many impure and adulterated oils in the market.

In hospital and dispensary practice we are obliged to substitute the Lafayette mixture for the capsules, as the latter are too expensive for this class of patients.

Lafayette Mixture.

℞.

Bals. copaib.	℥j.
Liq. potass.	℥ij.
Ext. glycyrrhiz.	℥ss.
Spts. æther. nitros.	℥j.
Syrup. acac.	℥vj.
Ol. gaulth.	gtt. xvj.—M.

Sig. ℥j to ij in water after each meal.

When the discharge becomes sticky and mucoid in character it is well to discontinue the use of these remedies, as they are apt, if continued for too long a period, to delay the cure by overstimulation of the urethral mucous membrane.

If the foregoing treatment has been successful, the patient now has but a trifling urethral discharge, sometimes only seen in the morning, with gonorrhœal shreds and perhaps a little pus in the urine.

The treatment for this condition is so similar to that for chronic gonorrhœa or urethritis, that the reader is referred to page 50, where all of the details will be found fully described.

CHAPTER V.

TREATMENT OF ACUTE POSTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

Injections and all instrumental treatment of the urethra must be suspended at once; the patient is put to bed, on a milk-diet, the testicles suspended, and the bowels kept freely open. Antiblennorrhagics are stopped, and in their place the following formula is given:

℞.

Potass. bicarb.		℥j.
Tinct. hyoscyam.		
Fl. ext. kav. kav.	āā	℥ss.
Aq.	ad	℥viij.—M.

Sig. ℥ss in water two hours after each meal, and before sleeping.

Alkaline mineral waters may be taken in moderation. Hot-water bags over the bladder and on the perineum give relief, as do rectal injections of hot water or the hot sitz bath; if these means do not control the vesical and rectal tenesmus, we can then resort to morphine suppositories. If retention of urine occurs, it should be relieved by passing very gently a small soft-rubber or woven catheter previously sterilized. Some patients are so sensitive that it is well to throw into the urethra a few drops of a 4 per cent. cocaine solution before making any attempt at catheterization.

When the frequency in urination, vesical tenesmus, and other acute symptoms subside, we may then resume local urethral treatment and allow the patient to be up and about.

CHAPTER VI.

COMPLICATIONS OF ACUTE ANTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS, AND THEIR TREATMENT.

BALANITIS.

Balanitis is an acute or chronic inflammatory process, attacking the mucous membrane of the glans penis, and if accompanied by inflammation of the mucous membrane lining of the prepuce is called balano-posthitis.

It is caused by uncleanliness and by allowing the gonorrhœal pus to collect beneath the foreskin, where it sets up more or less inflammation. It usually occurs in persons with a long, tight prepuce, which condition prevents retraction and proper cleansing of the parts.

The mucous membrane becomes red, thickened, and covered with a thin, purulent, and very offensive secretion; this is followed by swelling of the glans, which is covered with irregular patches of excoriation; these, if untreated, may go on to superficial ulceration.

Treatment. The parts must be kept absolutely clean by washing and soaking in hot water, and separated by means of absorbent gauze wet in a weak solution of lead water, or a 4 per cent. solution of boracic acid; the following formula for red wash is also found very serviceable in this condition:

Red Wash.

℞.

Zinc. sulphat.		gr. xx.
Tinct. lavand. co.		℥ss.
Aq.	ad	℥viij.—M.

Sig. External use.

If the prepuce cannot be retracted, it may be washed out with any of the above solutions, or plain hot water, these being injected with Taylor's subpreputial syringe. (See Fig. 4.) If there is considerable swelling of the prepuce and glans, the patient must be kept on his back, and the penis enveloped in gauze wet in cold lead and

FIG. 4.

Taylor's subpreputial syringe.

opium wash. When the balanitis or balano-posthitis is complicated by a tight phimosis, and a sore can be felt beneath the prepuce, the glans should always be thoroughly exposed by two lateral incisions through the foreskin, the details for which will be given later.

PHIMOSIS.

Gonorrhœal phimosis is that condition of the prepuce which renders its retraction behind the glans penis impossible. It is usually due to a balanitis, which by its irritation causes œdema and redness of the foreskin; the œdema may be so great as to cause various deformities of the preputial orifice.

Treatment. The patient should be put on his back and the cavity of the prepuce thoroughly washed out several times daily with hot water, Taylor's subpreputial syringe being very useful for this purpose. It is well to keep the penis enveloped in absorbent gauze, which is constantly wet with cold lead and opium wash.

Hot bichloride of mercury solution, 1 to 5000, may also be used for subpreputial irrigation, as well as hot boric acid solution, or hot solutions of lead-water.

PARAPHIMOSIS.

Gonorrhœal paraphimosis is that condition in which the prepuce has been retracted behind the corona glandis, and cannot be brought forward. The small preputial orifice, which is now pushed back behind the corona, forms the band of constriction on the dorsal surface of the penis, which, preventing return circulation, causes more or less deformity of the organ from œdema. This condition comes on gradually, the patient neglecting, either from ignorance, fear, or shame, to take proper care of it when first discovered.

Treatment. The deformity should be reduced *immediately*, in the following manner: The organ is thoroughly washed and dried, then with the two thumbs pressing on the ends of the glans, and the index and ring fingers behind the constriction and corona, the blood is entirely pressed out of the glans, which being reduced in size and softened, is pushed back through the constricting ring, and the prepuce drawn forward. If the foregoing procedure is impossible, then a small incision must be made completely through the dorsal surface of the constricting band, after which the glans can be

readily reduced and the prepuce brought forward, the little wound being dressed antiseptically.

As both of these procedures are liable to be more or less painful it is well to give the patient an anæsthetic, a few whiffs of ether answering the purpose.

PERI-URETHRAL ABSCESS.

Peri-urethral abscess, or phlegmon, is situated on the under surface or sides of the penis, anywhere between the frænum and the peno-scrotal angle, the region of the frænum being the favorite location. It may occur as a complication of both acute and chronic gonorrhœa, and is probably caused by infection of a peri-urethral follicle, which goes on rapidly to abscess-formation. The abscess may be either unilateral or bilateral, especially when situated near the frænum. It presents, when fully developed, all the characteristics of an ordinary acute abscess; and, if very large, may impinge on the calibre of the urethra and cause more or less obstruction to urination.

Treatment. Injections and all instrumental treatment of the urethra must be stopped, and the inflamed parts kept at rest and covered with cold lead and opium wash, which, in some cases, may lead to a disappearance of the swelling. If, however, suppuration occurs, the abscess should be laid freely open, irrigated with peroxide of hydrogen and bichloride of mercury solution, 1 to 3000, and packed with iodoform gauze. It is important to remember that these abscesses should not be opened until suppuration is well advanced, as by that time the urethral orifice of the follicle is closed by a plug of inflammatory material, which prevents the urine from

leaking into the abscess-cavity, thus causing a urinary fistula, which is very difficult to cure in this region.

COWPERITIS.

Cowper's glands, like the urethral follicles, may be the seat of abscess-formation, the infection travelling down their ducts, which open on the floor of the bulb. As a rule, but one gland is affected at a time. The abscess is situated in the perineum on either side of the median line, and, if large, may interfere with urination.

Treatment. The patient is kept in bed, and all urethral instrumentation suspended. Cold lead and opium wash is applied locally, which in some cases may cause resolution; if, on the other hand, suppuration can be plainly felt, the pus must be evacuated by means of a free perineal incision, with the patient in the lithotomy position, and the operative field thoroughly prepared in the usual manner. The abscess-cavity is then irrigated with bichloride of mercury solution, packed with iodoform gauze, and covered with a large pad of sterilized gauze held in place by a T-bandage.

LYMPHANGITIS.

Inflammation of the lymphatics of the penis may occur during the acute stage of gonorrhœa or urethritis. The vessels can be felt as hard and painful cords running along the dorsum of the organ up into the groins, where they empty into the inguinal glands. The penis becomes œdematous and enlarged, and the course of the lymphatics is marked by red lines beneath the skin, which are hot and tender to the touch. Suppuration occurs very rarely.

Treatment. The patient should be put to bed, and the penis kept in the horizontal position and surrounded by cold or, if preferable, hot applications.

ADENITIS.

The inguinal glands frequently become enlarged and tender during an acute gonorrhœa or urethritis; but, fortunately for the patient, they very rarely suppurate.

Treatment. The patient should be kept as quiet as possible, and the groins painted with tincture of iodine, or, better still, covered with compound iodine ointment laid on a piece of gauze, and held in place by a spica bandage.

CHAPTER VII.

COMPLICATIONS OF ACUTE POSTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS, AND THEIR TREATMENT.

PROSTATITIS.

Congestion of the prostate to a greater or less degree usually occurs in all cases of acute posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis. The gland becomes hyperæmic and swollen, which gives rise to a sense of fulness in the perineum and rectum, accompanied by severe vesical and rectal tenesmus, with local pain in the prostate as the fecal masses pass over it. In some cases great difficulty in urination is experienced. Frequently there are painful nocturnal pollutions which are sometimes bloody. Rectal examination shows the gland to be enlarged, hot, and painful. As a rule, the congestion subsides as the urethritis improves, although there are rare cases in which it goes on to the formation of abscess, which, if not treated, may rupture into either the bladder, rectum, peritoneal cavity, or perineum. Suppuration is ushered in by a throbbing pain in the prostate, rigors, rise of temperature, and dribbling of the urine, which may even go on to complete retention from the occlusion of the prostatic urethra, with compressor spasm.

Treatment. The patient should be put to bed and ordered a milk-diet. Antiblennorrhagics and injections

must be stopped, and the urine rendered alkaline by the following formula:

℞.

Potass. bicarb.		℥j.
Tr. hyoscyam.		
Fld. ext. kav. kav.	āā	℥ss.
Aq.	ad	℥viij —M.

Sig. ℥ss in water two hours after meals and at night

The bowels should be moved freely every day. Hot-water bags over the bladder and on the perineum, or hot rectal injections, afford great relief, as does also the hot sitz bath. Morphine suppositories must be given for the vesical and rectal tenesmus when indicated.

If an abscess forms, it must be *promptly* opened through the perineum, and thoroughly drained, the dressings consisting of iodoform and sterilized gauze.

EPIDIDYMITIS AND EPIDIDYMO-ORCHITIS.

Epididymitis is one of the most frequent complications of gonorrhœa or urethritis, and consists of an acute inflammation of the epididymis, which, if it extends to the testicle, is called epididymo-orchitis. In severe cases the vas deferens is also involved in the inflammatory process, and the tunica vaginalis may be the seat of an acute hydrocele.

Swelled testicle (epididymitis or epididymo-orchitis) usually occurs during the first three weeks of gonorrhœa, and is caused by an extension of the inflammatory process from the floor of the posterior urethra into the ejaculatory duct, and thence to the epididymis and testicle. It is unilateral in the majority of cases, although both glands may be attacked at the same time, or successively.

The *symptoms* of epididymitis and epididymo-orchitis will be described together, as they are practically the same. The patient usually has all the symptoms of an acute posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis, when suddenly or gradually he complains of pain in the testicle, and a dragging, aching sensation extending up the cord, groin, and even to the kidney.

There is a rise in temperature, accompanied by chilly sensations or a well-marked chill, which is followed by a feeling of general malaise. As the inflammation in the epididymis and testicle increases all of the above symptoms become more marked, the temperature sometimes going to 105° F.; the pain in the testicle, groin, and lumbar region becoming so great that the patient has to lie down, supporting the scrotum with his hand. The intensity of these symptoms varies greatly in different individuals, some being compelled to go to bed, while others are up and about attending to their ordinary duties.

Examination. The scrotum is hot, red, and œdematous. The epididymis, either in part or in whole, is enlarged, hard, and exquisitely tender; if the testicle be involved, it also is very painful, firm, and enlarged, becoming in severe cases as large as an ordinary orange. There is also an accumulation of hydrocele fluid in the cavity of the tunica vaginalis. The entire cord is painful and thickened as far up as the ring.

The duration of the attack depends greatly on the treatment, and whether the epididymis or epididymis and testicle be involved.

Treatment. The patient should be put to bed, and given the general treatment for acute posterior gonorrhœa. (See page 32.) The scrotum is supported by

a pillow placed between the thighs and well up in the perineum, or, better still, by a band of rubber plaster three to four inches wide, which passes beneath the scrotum to each thigh, care being taken to have the thighs close together before applying the plaster. If there is much hair on the thighs, it should be shaved to prevent pain when the plaster is removed. The best local applications in the *acute stage* are in some cases cold lead and opium wash, in others hot flaxseed poultices on which a little laudanum is sprinkled.

In the *subacute stage* the scrotum can be painted with a solution of nitrate of silver, 40 grains to the ounce of water, or *lightly* touched with the curved tip of the Paquelin cautery; after either of these procedures spread an ointment of lead and opium over the scrotum, which is then surrounded by a layer of cotton-wool over which is placed a piece of oiled silk, the whole dressing being kept in place by a snug suspensory bandage. The patient is allowed to get up when local pain and tenderness have disappeared. If there is very marked hydrocele, great relief can often be afforded by aspiration of the fluid, thus relieving the local pain and tension.

Chronic or relapsing epididymitis is only cured by treating the lesions in the posterior urethra; in other words, by treating the chronic posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis, which is the cause of the testicular trouble. For this treatment the reader is referred to page 56.

The little hard mass in the epididymis, which is the result of the inflammatory process, should be gently rubbed with mercurial ointment or plain vaseline, covered with cotton and oiled silk, and properly supported in a bandage. Iodide of potash combined with

the local treatment will sometimes aid in the absorption of the chronically enlarged epididymis.

SEMINAL VESICULITIS.

By seminal vesiculitis or spermato-cystitis is meant an inflammation of the seminal vesicles, which may be either acute or chronic. When gonorrhœal in origin it occurs about the same time as epididymitis—that is, during the first three weeks of the disease. The inflammation passes directly from the floor of the posterior urethra through the common ejaculatory duct to the vesicle.

The *symptoms* of acute seminal vesiculitis are practically the same as those of acute posterior urethritis or acute prostatitis, the patient having frequent and painful urination with vesical and even rectal tenesmus. There may be painful nocturnal pollutions stained with blood. These patients usually complain of a feeling of fulness just within the anus or in the perineum. In severe cases there is more or less fever, accompanied by a feeling of general malaise.

The *diagnosis* is arrived at by making a rectal examination, when the vesicle or vesicles can be felt as hot, swollen, tender bodies situated just beyond the base of the prostate and running upward and outward.

Treatment. The treatment is the same as that for acute posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis, except that cold water may be injected into the rectum instead of hot water, if it gives more relief.

Should the inflammation go on to abscess-formation, the pus must be immediately let out by an incision through the perineum just in front of the anus, great

care being taken not to wound the urethra or rectum. The abscess-cavity is irrigated, packed, and dressed in the ordinary manner.

URETHRO-CYSTITIS.

Urethro-cystitis is not an uncommon complication of acute posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis, and is caused by an extension backward of the inflammatory process from the posterior urethra into the bladder. As a rule, the inflammation is limited to the mucous membrane surrounding the urethral orifice, but may extend and involve the entire bladder surface.

The *symptoms* of acute urethro-cystitis are practically the same as those of acute posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis, except perhaps that they are more severe in character, the patient also complaining of a constant deep-seated pain over the bladder.

Treatment. As in acute posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis, these patients should be kept in bed, with hot applications over the bladder and on the perineum; hot rectal enemata and sitz baths may be given, if they afford relief. All instrumentation of the urethra must be suspended, the patient put on a milk-diet, and the urine kept neutral or slightly alkaline by means of the prescription already given for acute posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis. Tenesmus must be controlled by morphine, either in suppository or by hypodermic. The patient may drink Poland, Vichy, or Bethesda water, but not in too great quantity. It is very important to keep the bowels moving freely, and for this purpose we may employ any good cathartic pill.

CHAPTER VIII.

CHRONIC GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

CHRONIC gonorrhœa or urethritis, also known as *gleet*, is spoken of as chronic *anterior* gonorrhœa or urethritis when the lesion is situated somewhere in the *anterior urethra*, as chronic *posterior* gonorrhœa or urethritis when in the *posterior urethra*, as chronic *antero-posterior* gonorrhœa or urethritis when the *entire* urethra is involved, and as chronic *urethro-cystitis* when the disease has invaded the *bladder*.

A gonorrhœa or urethritis becomes chronic when it has existed for more than eight or ten weeks.

The *causes* of chronic gonorrhœa or urethritis are many, the most prominent among them being sexual and alcoholic indulgences during the declining stage, patients thinking themselves cured at that time as they see no discharge at the meatus, and therefore stopping treatment at this the most important period in their disease. Gonorrhœa is apt to run a chronic course in debilitated, run-down, and anæmic subjects, also in those who will not, or cannot, take sufficient rest or proper treatment in the acute inflammatory stage of the disease.

The numerous so-called abortive methods, with strong injections, retrojections, and endoscopic applications during the acute inflammatory stage, are very liable to leave the patient with a thickened urethra and chronic watery discharge that is most rebellious to any and every form of treatment.

CHAPTER IX.

CHRONIC ANTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

THE *symptoms* of chronic anterior gonorrhœa or urethritis are as follows: In some cases the lips of the meatus are glued together in the morning by the discharge which has accumulated in the urethra during the night; in others there is a variable amount of mucopurulent, mucoid, or serous discharge at the meatus, which is commonly known as the "morning drop;" in still other cases there is neither gluing of the meatus nor "morning drop," the only symptom of the chronic inflammation being gonorrhœal flakes and shreds in the first gush of urine. In the majority of cases there is no visible discharge at the meatus during the day, as the urethra is so frequently flushed out by the stream of urine. Patients usually complain of a dribbling of urine (a few drops up to a drachm) after each act of urination; this is due to a loss of elasticity of the urethral walls as a result of the chronic inflammation, which leaves them in a more or less rigid condition, and unable to empty themselves completely.

If with these patients we employ the two-glass test, the urine in the *first* glass will be more or less turbid and contain the gonorrhœal shreds, while that passed in the *second* glass will be perfectly clear, thus showing the disease to be situated in the anterior urethra.

Gonorrhœal shreds, threads, or flocculi consist of moist scales made up of pus and epithelial cells, and held together by fibrin or mucus; they are situated upon

spots of congestion, erosion, and superficial ulceration along the urethral walls, which mark the localities where the gonorrhœal process has been most severe. These congested, eroded, or ulcerated patches form the lesions of chronic gonorrhœa or urethritis.

When the stream of urine strikes the edges of these moist scales it rolls them up, and they therefore appear as threads or shreds floating in the glass of urine.

As the healing process advances the pus-cells disappear, the flocculi being made up entirely of epithelial cells, which, when the case is cured, also vanish, leaving a clear, transparent urine.

The threads or shreds from the *anterior urethra* are usually long, thread-like in character, and float about for some time in the urine, while those from the *posterior urethra* are lumpy and ragged in appearance, and sink rapidly to the bottom of the glass. Microscopically they are both found to be composed of the same elements.

CHAPTER X.

CHRONIC POSTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

Although chronic posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis may occur alone, it is accompanied in the vast majority of cases by a chronic anterior gonorrhœa or urethritis, as well as by some chronic urethro-cystitis, which conditions must not be forgotten in its treatment.

The cause of chronic posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis is simply an extension backward of an anterior gonorrhœa or urethritis, which, as before stated, occurs in from 80 to 90 per cent. of all acute cases.

The typical symptoms of chronic posterior gonorrhœa or urethritis are increased frequency of urination with a feeling of discomfort either at the beginning or termination of the act, and absence of, or a very slight discharge at the meatus. The urine is more or less turbid and contains thick, clumpy shreds from the posterior urethra which sink rapidly to the bottom of the glass. In some cases there are frequent nocturnal pollutions, sometimes bloody; in others premature ejaculation at intercourse, associated with dull, painful sensations in the region of the prostate. These sexual manifestations are due to the congested and inflamed condition of the prostatic urethra.

The above symptoms vary widely in different individuals, in some well marked and constant, in others very slight and only brought into activity by alcoholic

and sexual indulgences, which cause a congestion of the posterior urethra, with a lighting up of the dormant inflammation.

If, as is usually the case, the patient also has an anterior gonorrhœa, a more marked discharge will then be noticed at the meatus.

CHAPTER XI.

TREATMENT OF CHRONIC GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

In all cases of chronic gonorrhœa or urethritis, either anterior or posterior, the *morning urine* should be carefully examined in order to ascertain how much of the urethra is involved, and to what extent. The urine should be passed in two glass cylinders, the first half in one and the second half in the other, and from these two specimens, together with the objective and subjective symptoms, we can ordinarily arrive at a correct diagnosis.

If the urine contains *pus* as well as gonorrhœal threads, it is best to begin with the *retrojection* treatment, which consists of throwing into either the anterior or posterior urethra several ounces of medicated fluid. When from this method the pus disappears, and nothing but threads remain in the clear urine, then it is time to stop retrojections and substitute for them *instillations*, which will be described further on.

If urination is painful, the patient should take an alkaline mixture and drink freely of the alkaline waters. Coffee and alcohol are to be stopped until the case is well under control, when they may be resumed in moderation.

All sexual excitement must be guarded against, as it congests the urethral vessels and thus retards a cure.

If chronic gonorrhœa or urethritis is complicated by stricture of the urethra it should receive appropriate treatment. In this manner the urethral inflammation and the stricture can be treated at the same time.

CHAPTER XII.

TREATMENT OF CHRONIC ANTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

THE patient passes his urine in order to wash out the anterior urethra; then a thoroughly clean No. 12 French soft-rubber catheter (see Fig. 5) is lubricated with

FIG. 5.

Soft-rubber catheter.

glycerin and passed very gently into the bulb of the urethra. An Ultzmann four-ounce hard-rubber hand-syringe (see Fig. 6) is then attached to the end of the catheter by means of a conical hard-rubber coupler (see Fig. 7), and the medicated fluid injected *slowly* and *gently* into the bulb of the urethra, beyond which it does not pass on account of the compressor urethræ muscle, but flows forward and escapes at the meatus, where it is caught in a suitable vessel.

In this manner all of the diseased areas in the anterior urethra are brought in direct contact with the medicated solution.

The retrojections may be given every day or every

Fig. 6.

Ultzmann syringe.

second or third day, according to the results obtained and the kind and strength of the solution employed.

The amount of solution used at each sitting varies from two to eight ounces, and should always be warm, and thrown in with the utmost care and gentleness.

FIG. 7.

Hard-rubber coupler.

For retrojection solutions we use the following formulæ in the order given and manner described.

Solution I.

℞.

Alum. crud.		
Zinc. sulphat.	āā	2.00
Aq. destillat.		500.00—M.

Sig.—Add one part of this solution to three parts of warm boiled water, and inject. Increase strength from day to day until equal parts of solution and water are used.

Solution II.

℞.

Potass. permanganat.	1.00
Aq. destillat.	500.00—M.

Sig.—Dilute in same manner as first solution, and give a retrojection every other day, increasing the strength slowly up to 1 to 1000.

Solution III.

℞.

Argent. nitrat.	1.00
Aq. destillat.	500.00—M.

Sig.—Use in precisely the same manner as the second solution, increasing the strength very slowly, as the silver is liable to cause severe pain if used too strong.

If at about the end of the twelfth or fourteenth week of the disease the patient still complains of a *dribbling*

of urine after urination, good results will be obtained by the judicious use of medium sized steel sounds passed every fifth to seventh day, and left in the urethra for about a minute; the pressure which the sound exerts helps to restore the lost elasticity of the urethral walls, and in that way cures this troublesome and disagreeable symptom.

In the vast majority of cases of chronic anterior gonorrhœa or urethritis sounds should not be employed until at least three months after the acute stage, after which time they are of great service in *certain selected* cases, but must not be used as a routine treatment.

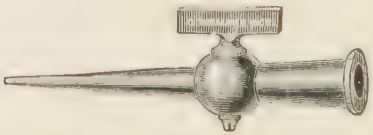
If, after using the above solutions in the manner described, the urine still contains gonorrhœal shreds, it is advisable to give the patient *instillations* of silver nitrate in the anterior urethra. This method is fully described on page 58.

CHAPTER XIII.

TREATMENT OF CHRONIC POSTERIOR GONORRHŒA OR URETHRITIS.

The patient, having urinated, lies down with head and shoulders elevated and muscles relaxed, and a No. 12 to 14 French soft-rubber catheter dipped in *glycerin* is gently passed into the prostatic urethra, so that its eye is just beyond the compressor urethræ muscle. In some exceptional cases it will be found impossible to pass a soft-rubber catheter beyond the compressor urethræ muscle. For these cases we can substitute a small woven-silk catheter (see Fig. 10), which, although more rigid than the rubber one, is flexible and less liable to cause irritation than the metal instruments, which are sometimes recommended for this purpose. The Ultzmann syringe is attached to the free end of the catheter by means of a hard-rubber coupler with stopcock (see Fig. 8), and the fluid thrown *slowly* and

Fig. 8.



Hard-rubber coupler with stopcock.

gently into the prostatic urethra, from which it passes to the bladder. When the syringe is empty the stopcock is turned off, the syringe uncoupled, refilled, and

the fluid again injected until the bladder feels full, or the patient complains of a desire to urinate, when the catheter is withdrawn. The patient now stands up and passes the medicated fluid, which, having already acted on the posterior urethra and bladder, washes out the posterior urethra a second time, and flowing through the anterior urethra distends it as it rushes out, and in this manner medicates all of the congested, eroded, or ulcerated spots and patches along the canal.

The solutions to be used for these irrigations are the same as those given for chronic anterior gonorrhœa or urethritis on page 54. They must always be warm, and increased very slowly in strength, especially the nitrate of silver solution, which, if too strong, will set up intense vesical and rectal tenesmus, which may last for several hours. The fluid should always be injected with a four- or five-ounce hand-syringe, as with it we known the exact amount of solution thrown in, the resistance offered by the bladder, and the force used; whereas if an irrigator were employed, none of the above information could be obtained, and more or less damage might be done.

The amount of fluid used at each sitting varies, a good average being about eight ounces, although many bladders will not hold more than from four to six ounces at first; this is probably due to the irritability of the posterior urethra and more or less contraction of the bladder, which has been produced by the frequent calls to expel the urine during the acute attack; this irritability subsides rapidly under the treatment, and patients frequently speak of the comfort they experience after the first few washings.

If a patient have a *chronic antero-posterior* gonor-

rhœa or urethritis, the treatment is exactly the same in every detail as that just given.

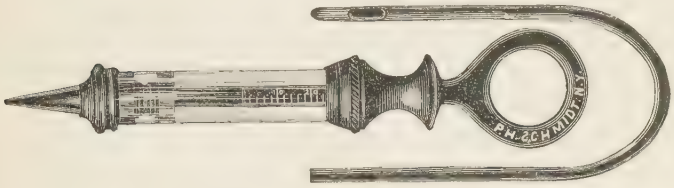
For *chronic cystitis* following a gonorrhœa or urethritis we employ these same irrigations, *filling* the bladder completely and *distending* all of its folds, so that every part of the inflamed bladder mucous membrane comes in direct contact with the solution and is thereby acted on. As the patient voids the solution it medicates the mucous membrane of his prostatic urethra, which was the *starting-point and cause* of the cystitis, so that in this manner we treat not only the bladder, but the entire length of the urethra.

There are some cases, however, of chronic gonorrhœal cystitis and urethro-cystitis which resist all forms of local and medicinal treatment, applied in the most skilful manner and for a sufficient length of time; these cases must be subjected to bladder-drainage through the perineum, the tube being left in for a variable length of time, depending on the results obtained. In this manner the urethra and bladder have absolute rest, and at the same time can be treated and irrigated as the surgeon deems advisable. This operation will be found fully described further on.

If, after having used the retrojections for a sufficient length of time, the urine still contains gonorrhœal threads, then it will be advisable to change our plan of treatment by using small amounts of concentrated solutions; these are called *instillations*, and are given in the following manner: After the patient urinates we pass a No. 12 French soft-rubber catheter, lubricated with *glycerin*, into the posterior urethra if posterior urethritis exists, or into the bulb of the urethra if we have only an anterior urethritis to deal with, and by means

of a Taylor's minim-syringe (see Fig. 9) we throw in several drops of a 1 : 2000 solution of nitrate of silver; the catheter is then drawn slowly out of the urethra, while at the same time we may inject a few drops of the silver solution into the bulb and pendulous portion.

FIG. 9.



Taylor's minim-syringe and catheter.

These instillations should be repeated every third, fourth, or fifth day, according to the results obtained. In some rebellious cases we may be compelled to increase the strength of the silver solution up to 1 : 250; this should be done very slowly and carefully, and the instillations given at longer intervals, our guide in these cases being the urine, which should be examined at each visit.

If, as is sometimes, although rarely, the case, a soft-rubber catheter cannot be passed beyond the compressor urethræ muscle, we can then use a woven-silk one (see Fig. 10), or the drop-catheter of Ultzmann (see Fig. 11), which consists of a silver catheter 16 cm. long, with capillary bore and thick walls, holding exactly two drops; to the extra-vesical end of the catheter is attached a hard-rubber hypodermic syringe, by means of which the operator can deposit with accuracy a given number of drops into the prostatic or bulbous urethra.

Fig. 10.

Woven-silk catheter.

Fig. 11.

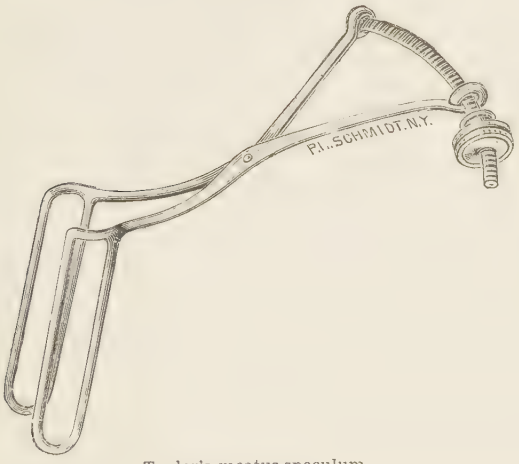
Ultzmann's drop-catheter.

The Endoscope. The endoscope, in the treatment of chronic gonorrhœa or urethritis, is undoubtedly of great service in those cases which have resisted the different forms of treatment already given for these conditions. It should only be employed in the chronic stages of the disease, and by one who is skilled in the

use of urethral instruments and accustomed to the appearance of the urethral walls, both in their normal and diseased states. By its aid we can examine with the eye the entire length of the urethra, locate the areas of disease and treat them locally by topical applications of various drugs.

For examination of the mucous membrane of the fossa navicularis, Taylor's meatus-speculum (see Fig. 12) will be found very useful, the fossa being illumi-

FIG. 12.



Taylor's meatus-speculum.

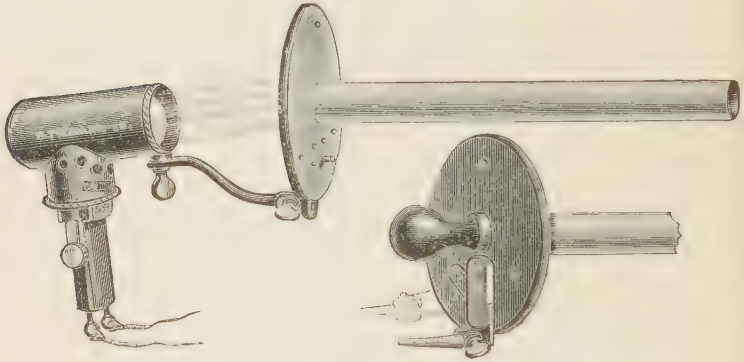
nated by direct sunlight, or, if that is not sufficient, the rays can be reflected in by means of a head-mirror.

For examining the urethra beyond the fossa navicularis I would strongly advise the use of the W. K. Otis "perfected" urethroscope. (See Fig. 13.)

It is very light, weighing less than an ounce, easily cleaned, adapted to the Klotz tube, and illuminates

the urethral field most brilliantly by means of a small electric lamp and lens. An electric-light battery of six cells gives all the required illumination.

FIG. 13.



The W. K. Otis "perfected" urethroscope.

The patient having urinated, lies down, the instrument is lubricated with glycerin and passed into the bulb (in rare cases into the prostatic urethra), the obturator withdrawn, and the light turned on; the urethral walls are then seen bulging into the lumen of the tube, which, being slowly withdrawn, gives a clear and distinct picture of the entire canal. As diseased areas are discovered they may be touched with strong solutions of silver nitrate or copper sulphate by means of wooden applicators wrapped with absorbent cotton, which has been dipped in the medicated solution.

Having considered the treatment of gonorrhœa, the question now arises, When is it cured, or at what time does the discharge lose its infectiousness? In order to answer these questions properly we must examine the patient's *morning urine*, *passed in our presence*, for

several successive mornings, and if it contain neither pus nor gonorrhœal shreds—that is, if it be perfectly normal on repeated examinations—we can with safety pronounce the case cured. If, on the other hand, there are shreds, which under the microscope are found to consist of pus and epithelial cells, whether they contain gonococci or not, we know that the urethral lesions are still uncured, and that the secretion may be infectious. If the shreds consist of epithelial cells alone, they, of course, may not be dangerous; but even these patients must be warned not to have sexual relations, and advised to take a proper course of treatment. The physician cannot be too guarded in giving his opinion on this subject, and should therefore examine the morning urine in a most thorough and careful manner and for a sufficient number of times.

CHAPTER XIV.

GONORRHŒAL OPHTHALMIA.

Gonorrhœal ophthalmia in the adult is caused by the transferrence of gonorrhœal pus from the genitals to the eyes by means of the fingers, dressings, or towels.

In the newly born the infection occurs during parturition, from the gonorrhœal pus in the mother's vaginal tract.

Symptoms. The symptoms usually begin within a few hours after infection, and consist of redness and swelling of the conjunctiva, increased lachrymation, with a collection of mucus at the inner angle, which is accompanied by intense itching and a feeling as if foreign bodies were beneath the lids.

The conjunctivitis soon involves both of the lids, as well as the ocular mucous membrane, and is associated with a profuse purulent secretion, which flows out from between the intensely red and greatly swollen lids. The patient is at this time unable to open the eye, or eyes, voluntarily.

The foregoing manifestations are accompanied by intense pain in the eyeball, forehead, and temple, with rapid pulse, rise of temperature, and general malaise.

Prognosis. The prognosis is always grave, and depends greatly upon the time the patient applies for treatment, whether one or both eyes are attacked, and the extent and situation of the ulceration.

Treatment. The patient is put to bed in a well-

ventilated room and two competent nurses are employed, one for day, the other for night. If only one eye is affected, the sound one is covered with a shield to prevent its infection; the shield is made of two pieces of rubber plaster, one four and the other four and one-half inches square, with their adhesive surfaces in contact, between which, in a hole made in the centre, a deeply concave watch-glass is fastened; through this glass the patient can see and the eye be inspected by the physician; the rubber plaster is fastened to the skin about the eye. The nurses must be warned of the danger of infection, and told how to avoid it by keeping their hands and nails clean, and by wearing large, plain-glass spectacles to protect their eyes.

The eye must be washed out day and night with a 3 per cent. solution of cold boric acid (made with distilled water) as often as any secretion accumulates, and in the intervals between the washings it should be covered with cold cloths taken from a block of ice, and changed every two or three minutes; these cloths must be burned as soon as removed, and never used again. The eye is flushed out by means of an irrigator, held high enough to allow the cold boric acid solution to flow out in a gentle stream. From the onset of the infection well up to the declining stage two drops of a 2 per cent. solution of nitrate of silver should be dropped into the eye once or twice in twenty-four hours, according to the severity of the inflammation; the silver nitrate solution being applied directly after a boric acid washing. If the cornea becomes involved, instillations of a sulphate of atropine solution (gr. ij–℥j) should be employed three times daily, and the nitrate of silver stopped.

The foregoing treatment is in a general way that employed in the eye wards of the New York City Hospital, where very favorable results in these cases are obtained.

Unless the attending physician is very familiar with diseases of the eye, he should send *immediately* for a competent ophthalmic surgeon, as a faulty treatment may result in the loss of either one or both eyes.

CHAPTER XV.

GONORRHŒAL RHEUMATISM.

Gonorrhœal or blennorrhœal rheumatism is an inflammatory process which may occur during the course of urethral gonorrhœa, gonorrhœal vulvitis, vaginitis, and conjunctivitis. It attacks the joints, bursæ, muscles, nerves, fibrous tissues, sheaths of tendons, and the eye.

It complicates about 10 per cent. of all cases of gonorrhœa, and is observed more frequently in men than in women; in some cases it accompanies every attack of urethral gonorrhœa, in other cases only one.

From what has been learned in regard to the origin and nature of gonorrhœal rheumatism, it may be said that the chief etiological factor is the gonococcus and its toxins, which may be associated with pyogenic microbes. It has been clearly demonstrated by competent observers that the gonococcus is carried by the blood-current and deposited in the various tissues of the body. If the exudation in the joint be serous or sero-fibrinous in character, we find the gonococcus; but if sero-purulent or purulent, we discover pyogenic microbes.

The rheumatism may appear at any time from the end of the first week to the fourth month of the disease, the majority of cases occurring in the chronic stage; this has led to the *theory* that the septic material is only absorbed from the posterior urethra.

In most cases several joints are attacked at the same time, although it is not uncommon to see patients with only one joint involved.

The following table taken from Finger gives the situation of the rheumatism in 375 collected cases:

	Times.
Knee-joint	136
Tibio-tarsal joint	59
Wrist-joint	43
Finger-joint	35
Elbow-joint	25
Shoulder-joint	24
Hip-joint	18
Maxillary joint	14
Metatarsus	7
Sacro-iliac joint	4
Sterno-clavicular joint	4
Chondro-costal joint	2
Intervertebral joint	2
Peroneo-tibial joint	1
Crico-arytenoid joint	1
	375

The joint-lesions consist ordinarily of a serous, sero-fibrinous, or sero-purulent synovitis; rarely of a purulent synovitis.

Gonorrhœal synovitis usually begins with sudden pain and heat in the joint or joints, rise of temperature, chilly sensations, and a feeling of general malaise. The urethral discharge at this time is usually very slight or absent.

Examination of the joint shows it to be distended with fluid, fluctuating, and painful, the integument over it being reddened and hot. The severity of these symptoms varies according to the character of the exudation. If serous or sero-fibrinous, resolution usually occurs,

leaving a good joint; if sero-purulent or purulent in character, there is more or less destruction of the articular surfaces, followed by ankylosis.

Accompanying gonorrhœal inflammation of the joints we sometimes see involvement of the eye, heart, bursæ, spinal cord, sheaths of tendons, fasciæ, and muscles.

Gonorrhœal bursitis is usually observed in the bursa beneath the os calcis, or in the one in front of the tendo-Achillis, the lesion being the same as in synovitis.

The sheaths of the extensor tendons of the hand and fingers, the dorsal flexors of the toes, and the flexor pollicis are the ones usually attacked, although it is not uncommon to see the sheaths of the biceps brachii and tendo-Achillis involved.

The palmar and plantar fasciæ are sometimes, although rarely, attacked.

The muscles generally, especially those of the neck, may be the seat of this gonorrhœal inflammation, which gives rise to pain and stiffness.

Diagnosis. The diagnosis may be readily made from the urethral discharge or threads in the urine, the time the rheumatism appeared, which is generally in the chronic stage of the disease, and the successive involvement of the large joints, such as the knee, ankle, wrist, and shoulder.

Prognosis. The prognosis depends upon the degree of inflammation, the number of joints involved, and the time the patient applies for treatment, the attack usually lasting from six to twelve weeks.

Treatment. If the lower extremities are attacked, the patient should be put to bed; otherwise they can be up and about with the part properly supported. The joint or joints are immobilized, and covered with compresses

wet in cold lead and opium wash; when the acute symptoms subside the cold is stopped and replaced by inunctions of compound iodine ointment or the application of the Paquelin cautery, after which firm and uniform pressure is exerted by means of a cotton dressing. If the fluid does not disappear under this treatment, it must be withdrawn and the joint irrigated with 1 : 5000 bichloride of mercury solution in the usual manner.

If the inflammation goes on to suppuration with erosion of the articular surfaces and great deformity, the joint will have to be resected to secure better position; this, of course, is not necessary until the disease has passed into the chronic stage.

The most important point in the treatment of gonorrhœal rheumatism is to *cure the lesions situated in the urethra*, as they are the points of entry of the infectious material.

If the gonorrhœa is acute, subacute, or chronic, the patient should be put *at once* on the treatment already given for these conditions. For the local pain, which in the majority of cases is very severe, we are sometimes compelled to resort to the use of opium or morphine in a very guarded and careful manner, as it may have to be employed for several weeks.

In the chronic stage the splints are removed and the joints massaged and exercised daily, the patient taking large doses of iodide of potassium, which is often of benefit at this time.

CHAPTER XVI.

STRICTURE OF THE URETHRA.

In order that the reader may clearly understand what stricture is, and how to detect and treat it properly, it is necessary to devote a few lines to the anatomy, calibre, length, and shape of the urethra.

The male urethra is a collapsed canal, extending from the meatus urinarius externus to the bladder, which it joins at right-angles.

It is made up of three layers, an internal or mucous layer, a middle or submucous connective tissue layer, and an external or muscular layer, which consists of circular and longitudinal fibres running from the bladder to the meatus, the circular or ring-shaped fibres being situated outside of the longitudinal ones.

The mucous membrane of the urethra is shining in appearance, yellowish-pink in color, arranged in longitudinal and small transverse folds, and covered with flat pavement-epithelium for about the first quarter of an inch to one inch of its length, beyond which it is of the columnar variety as far as the bladder. On the roof or upper surface of the *penile urethra* about one-half to three-quarters of an inch from the meatus is the lacuna magna, consisting of a valve-like reduplication of the mucous membrane, into which small instruments are apt to pass during urethral examinations. Situated principally in the roof or upper surface, but also in the

floor or lower surface of the canal for about the first three or four inches of its length are the mucous follicles or glands of the urethra, with their orifices opening directly toward the meatus; these, if dilated, may also engage the tips of small examining instruments.

Opening directly on the floor of the *bulbous portion* of the urethra are the two orifices of Cowper's ducts, the glands themselves being situated between the anterior and posterior layers of the triangular ligament, and in the substance of the compressor muscle.

We next come to the *membranous portion*, which is surrounded by the compressor urethræ muscle and limited in extent by the two layers of the triangular ligament.

The *prostatic portion* situated, as it is, in the prostate gland, and extending from its apex to its base, presents the following structures upon its floor: running longitudinally in the median line is the verumontanum or caput gallinaginis, containing on its summit the uterus masculinus, in the walls of which are the openings of the common ejaculatory ducts. The prostatic ducts open into the prostatic sinuses, which are situated on each side of the verumontanum. It will therefore be seen that the seminal vesicles, testicles, and prostate gland are in direct communication with this portion of the urethra by means of their ducts.

The length of the urethra varies in different individuals and under different conditions, the average being from seven to eight and one-half (7 to $8\frac{1}{2}$) inches; this is increased in hypertrophy of the prostate gland and during erection of the penis. The following table from Sir Henry Thompson gives the length of the different portions of the canal:

	Inches.
Spongy portion	$6\frac{1}{2}$
Membranous portion	$\frac{3}{4}$
Prostatic portion	$1\frac{1}{4}$
Total length	$8\frac{1}{2}$

The calibre of the urethra is not uniform, but varies greatly in different individuals and in different portions of the same urethra, there being certain points of physiological contraction and dilatation, which points are well shown in Fig. 14.

Fig. 14.

Cast of urethra. (From Sir E. Home.)

Therefore, in examining a patient for stricture of the urethra the surgeon must bear in mind the fact that the meatus urinarius, the middle of the pendulous portion, and the membranous portion, are normally narrower than the rest of the urethra, and also that the fossa navicularis, the bulb, and the middle of the prostatic portion are larger and more dilatable.

The following table, taken from Taylor on *Venereal Diseases*, shows clearly how the calibre or capacity of the urethra varies in its different portions:

Meatus urinarius	21 to 28 French.
Fossa navicularis	30 to 33 "
Middle of pendulous portion .	27 to 30 "
Bulbous portion	33 to 36 "
Membranous portion . . .	27 "
Apex of prostatic portion . .	30 "
Middle " " " . .	45 "
Base " " " . .	33 "

The shape of the urethra varies greatly in the different regions of the canal, being vertical at the meatus and throughout the fossa navicularis, transverse in the penile or pendulous urethra, and like an inverted Y in the middle of the prostatic portion, thus ⅄; this formation is due to the jutting up of the verumontanum from the floor of the prostatic urethra.

Definition of stricture. Various definitions of stricture have been given from time to time by different authors, the most prominent among them being that by Sir Henry Thompson, who says, "stricture may be defined as an abnormal organic contraction of some part of the urethral canal."

Sir Charles Bell speaks of stricture as "any loss of dilatability of the urethra."

Taylor, in his recent work on *Venereal Diseases*, defines stricture as "a condition of the canal attended by decidedly well-marked contraction or stenosis and an utter loss of normal dilatability, caused by an inflammatory process which produces a sclerosis of greater or less density and contractile power."

Seat of stricture. For conciseness and clearness of description we will follow the plan of Sir Henry Thompson, modified somewhat by Taylor, who divides the anterior urethra into three regions, as follows:

Region I. begins at the bulbo-membranous junction, and includes one inch and one-half (1½) of the canal in front of it.

Region II. extends from the anterior limit of Region I. to within two and a half (2½) inches of the meatus.

Region III. includes the first two and a half (2½) inches of the canal from the meatus down.

In two hundred and seventy specimens examined by

Thompson, three hundred and twenty strictures were found, their situations being as follows:

	Strictures.	Per cent.
Region I.	215	67
Region II.	51	16
Region III.	54	17

It will therefore be seen that the majority of strictures occur at the bulbo-membranous junction, or Region I.; next in the region of the fossa navicularis, or Region III.; and least frequently in the middle of the pendulous urethra, or Region II.

Primary gonorrhœal stricture of the membranous or prostatic urethra has never been found, the changes in these portions being due to submucous cell-infiltration, which does not go on to true stricture-formation.

The reason for the so frequent occurrence of stricture in the fossa navicularis and bulb of the urethra is the fact that in these regions the mucous membrane is lax and surrounded by a large amount of erectile and vascular tissue, which arrangement tends to prolong a gonorrhœal inflammation which has settled there, and which naturally results in more or less cicatricial contraction.

Number of Strictures. In the majority of cases stricture is single, although there may be two, three, or even four in the same case; this, however, is not at all common. Out of the two hundred and seventy museum specimens of stricture, Thompson found the stricture to be single in two hundred and twenty-six cases.

Time of Occurrence. Urethral stricture, as a rule, comes on slowly, and in the majority of cases does not give rise to symptoms until several years after the in-

itial attack of gonorrhœa; this fact is borne out by statistics, which show that the great majority of men apply for treatment between their twenty-fifth and fortieth years. There are cases, however, in which symptoms are observed as early as the sixth month after the urethral inflammation, which goes to show that stricture-formation is in some cases very rapid.

The lesion in stricture of the urethra consists at first of a small, round-cell, exudative infiltration into the submucous connective-tissue layer: this is soft and yielding, and if sufficient in amount to cause any loss of urethral calibre, it is called "soft stricture." As the process advances, however, the small round-cells are replaced by connective-tissue cells, and we then have a fully formed dense "semifibrous" stricture, which causes more or less impairment of the urethral lumen, with loss of dilatability.

These cell-changes may be sharply limited to the submucous connective-tissue layer or involve the corpus spongiosum to a greater or less degree, giving rise to a peri-urethritis. The mucous membrane over the stricture becomes more or less thickened, and loses its smooth and shining appearance.

VARIETIES AND FORMS OF STRICTURE.

Linear Stricture. A linear stricture consists of one or more thread-like bands situated just beneath the mucous membrane and encircling the urethra to a greater or less degree.

Annular Stricture. An annular stricture consists of a broader ring of stenosis than the linear variety. If the narrowing involves an inch or more of the canal,

we then speak of it as an *irregular* or *tortuous stricture.*

Diaphragmatic stricture consists of a fold of mucous membrane, with the opening, either large or small, situated in its centre or side.

Crescentic or *Bridle Stricture.* In this form of stricture the mucous fold arises from either the roof, floor, or one of the urethral walls, and juts out into the canal.

Inodular Stricture. In this variety the lumen of the urethra is greatly contracted, and the canal is converted into an irregular mass of fibrous tissue.

The so-called *inflammatory stricture* is due to a temporary swelling of the mucous membrane covering any of the above forms of stricture, and is caused by alcoholic or sexual excesses, cold, bodily fatigue, and rough urethral instrumentation. It should therefore be looked upon as a complication, and not as a form or variety of true stricture.

Resilient Stricture. Resilient strictures are elastic, and therefore cannot be cured by dilatation, as after instruments are passed they rapidly contract several sizes, leaving the patient with a greatly reduced urethral lumen.

Spasmodic or Muscular Stricture. Spasmodic stricture is due to the sudden contraction of the compressor urethræ muscle, which surrounds the membranous urethra, or to the circular muscular fibres of the urethra itself. It occurs most frequently in nervous, irritable, and excitable subjects. The spasm may be caused by the passage of urethral instruments, operations on or diseases of the rectum and anus, highly acid urine, the long retention of urine, sudden exposure to cold, or, in some cases, from a feeling of shame or

fear, as when patients are unable to pass water before a class or even in the presence of the examining surgeon.

Causes of Stricture. The great majority of cases of urethral stricture are due to gonorrhœa or urethritis. In two hundred and twenty cases of stricture reported by Sir Henry Thompson, seventy-five per cent. were due to gonorrhœa.

Traumatic stricture follows falls or blows upon the perineum, causing more or less laceration of the urethra, which is followed by cicatricial contraction.

Congenital stricture is sometimes observed, especially at the meatus, or just beyond it in the anterior portion of the canal.

Stricture may also result from the healing of sores situated within the urethra or at the meatus.

Symptoms of Stricture. The symptoms of stricture vary greatly in different cases, their severity depending upon the degree of contraction of the strictured area. As a rule, there is more or less gleety discharge from the meatus, which may amount to a drop or so in the morning, or only to a gluing together of the meatus; in other cases, however, there is no gleet, but if the urine be examined, it will be found to contain threads and flakes which are made up of pus and epithelial cells. The meatus is often quite blue in color from the congestion caused by the cicatricial tissue around the urethral walls, which interferes with the return circulation. In old cases of tight stricture the urine may be quite cloudy from the presence of pus which arises from the posterior urethra and bladder. As the stricture contracts there is more or less dilatation of the urethra behind it, caused by the damming back of the stream at each act of urination; this mechanical irrita-

tion in time causes congestion and inflammation of the urethral mucous membrane from the posterior surface of the stricture up to and, in some cases, into the bladder, so that these patients really have posterior urethritis with more or less urethro-cystitis, which gives rise to an increased frequency in urination, which may be preceded, accompanied, or followed by a varying amount of pain and uneasiness. As the stricture contracts the muscular walls of the bladder hypertrophy from the extra amount of pressure they are compelled to exert in order to empty the viscus through the stenosed canal. The urine now comes with less force, and cannot be thrown any distance from the meatus; in severe cases it comes in scalding, blood-stained drops, which can only be expelled by severe and long-continued straining; this may cause either hernia, hemorrhoids, or prolapse of the rectum, and be associated with evacuation of the bowel at each attempt at urination. From the inflammation in the prostatic urethra and around the verumontanum these patients may have either painful erections or nocturnal pollutions, or, if the inflammatory process involves the ejaculatory ducts, epididymitis or epididymo-orchitis. Some cases at this time have a constant dribbling of urine from the meatus, this incontinence being due to a loss of contractile power of the vesical sphincters.

Retention of urine may occur at any time during the course of stricture-formation; in some cases it is the first symptom that calls the patient's attention to his real condition; it is due to a sudden swelling of the mucous membrane covering the stricture, caused by irritating urine, over-zealous instrumentation, catching cold, sexual or alcoholic excesses, etc., some patients

being more prone to this complication than others. If the cystitis is well marked, patients complain of constant and deep-seated pain over the bladder. The urine in some of these advanced cases becomes ammoniacal, bloody, and loaded with crystals and pus, which being coagulated in the bladder by the ammonia, causes a ropy and gelatinous condition of the urine, which is liable to obstruct the eye of the instrument during catheterization. If the above condition of the urine is not modified by proper treatment, it may result in stone-formation.

Complications of Stricture. That portion of the urethra situated behind the stricture, as already stated, becomes dilated to a greater or less extent and its mucous membrane and connective-tissue layer become much thickened; the orifices of the prostatic sinuses and the ejaculatory ducts which are situated in the floor of the prostatic urethra are also dilated; these changes are all produced by the back pressure of the urine, whose free outward passage is prevented by the stenosed and thickened canal. Abscesses and fistulæ may form behind the stricture, originating in inflamed urethral follicles or ulcerated spots into which the urine escapes, and finally burrows in fistulous tracts, which may open in the perineum, on the buttocks, scrotum, or the abdomen.

In some severe cases abscess of the prostate occurs, which, if untreated, may rupture either into the urethra, perineum, or rectum. The bladder-walls become greatly thickened from hypertrophy of the muscular layer, which causes trabeculæ of muscular tissue to project into the viscus; between these ridges the bladder-wall becomes very thin and dilated, going on to

the formation of sacculi, which may in time rupture and allow the contents of the bladder to escape into the peritoneal cavity. Following these changes in the bladder the ureters become dilated, as do the pelves of the kidneys, the secreting portions being pushed out and compressed by the accumulated urine. The inflammation ascending from the bladder through the ureters finally enters the pelves of the kidneys, causing pyelitis, with all of its concomitant symptoms.

Extravasation of Urine. The urethra behind the stricture having become thin and weakened may, as the result of violent straining, give way, and allow the urine to escape into the surrounding tissues in greater or less amount. Rupture of the urethra may occur in any of the following regions, depending, of course, upon the site of the stricture :

1. Between the meatus and the peno scrotal junction.
2. Between the peno-scrotal junction and the anterior layer of the triangular ligament.
3. In the membranous urethra; that is, between the anterior and posterior layers of the triangular ligament.
4. Behind the posterior layer of the triangular ligament.

It is, of course, possible for two of these regions to be included by the rupture of the urethral wall at the same time.

Symptoms. The local symptoms depend on the point of rupture, and will be described later. The constitutional symptoms are as follows: The patient usually experiences a sudden sensation as if something had given away in some part of the urethra; this is followed by a feeling of momentary relief, accompanied by swelling of the penis, hypogastrium, scrotum, or perineum, ac-

cording to the locality of the rupture. The skin, which at first is very tense, bright red in color, and shining in appearance, soon becomes gangrenous, sloughing, and emphysematous from the presence of the gases situated beneath it, which are produced by the *decomposing* urine extravasated through the tissues.

It has been demonstrated by competent observers that *normal* urine does not cause gangrene or destruction of the tissues even when injected beneath the integument in considerable quantities.

The patient at this time has fever, with chilly sensations or well-marked chills, and a feeling of general malaise.

The local symptoms, as already stated, vary according to the point of rupture, and are as follows :

When the opening in the urethra occurs between the meatus and the peno-scrotal junction the extravasation takes place into the tissues of the corpus spongiosum, pushing forward into the glans penis and causing great swelling of the organ.

When the rupture occurs between the peno-scrotal junction and the anterior layer of the triangular ligament the urine is extravasated into the scrotal tissues and upward on the hypogastrium, sometimes as far as the umbilicus.

When the rupture takes place between the anterior and posterior layers of the triangular ligament (in the membranous urethra) the urine is at first confined between these layers, but soon makes its way backward into the pelvic cavity, or, in exceptional cases, burrows forward into the perineum.

When rupture takes place behind the posterior layer of the triangular ligament the urine passes either into the recto-vesical space, and thus works down to the perineum, or passes upward into the pelvic tissues.

CHAPTER XVII.

DIAGNOSIS OF STRICTURE.

In order to ascertain the presence of stricture, its situation, consistency, and calibre, the following instruments are necessary:

Filiform and olivary bougies, bougies à boule, steel sounds, an Otis urethrameter, a scale plate and measure combined.

The scale plate, as well as all of the urethral instruments, should be made and marked according to the French scale, which runs as follows:

No. 1 French = $\frac{1}{3}$ of a millimetre in diameter.

No. 2 French = $\frac{2}{3}$ of a millimetre in diameter.

No. 3 French = 1 millimetre in diameter.

Thus it will be seen that each instrument increases in size by one-third of a millimetre in its diameter.

The scale plate or gauge is made of nickel-plated steel, with numbers or sizes running from No. 1 to No. 35, or even 40 French, inclusive. One side is marked in inches like a rule, so that it can be used for measuring the distance from the meatus at which instruments are stopped by the stricture.

Sounds. Sounds are made of smooth, highly polished nickel-plated steel, and should run from No. 20 to No. 35 French, inclusive. They should have the Thompson curve and conical point, which is three sizes smaller than the shaft. (See Fig. 15.)

Olivary Bougies. The French olivary bougies are the most durable, although quite good ones are made in

Fig. 15.

Curved steel sound (conical).

Fig 16.

French olivary bougie.

this country; they are black or yellow in color, with a very smooth and highly polished finish. (See Fig. 16.)

The shaft tapers gradually into the neck, which terminates in the olivary end, this being about seven sizes smaller than the shaft. These bougies must be flexible, so as to adapt themselves to the curves of the urethra, and should run from No. 5 to No. 20 French, inclusive.

Filiform Bougies. Gouley's whalebone filiform bougies are the best. (See Fig. 17.) They are twelve

FIG. 17.

Gouley's whalebone filiform bougies.

inches long and about Nos. 2 to 3 of the French scale in size; the shaft must be smooth and polished, and terminate in a tiny bulb. The points of the instruments are turned and twisted in various ways, in order to

FIG. 18.

Flexible bougie à boule.

facilitate their entrance into irregular or tight contractions. The surgeon should have a dozen at least.

Bougies à Boule. These instruments should be soft and flexible, as is well shown in Fig. 18. Those made

of metal cause more pain, and do not give the examiner as good an idea of the condition of the urethral walls. The shoulder of the bulb should be well marked and smooth. It is best to have a set of these bougies from No. 10 to No. 32 French, inclusive.

Fig. 19.

Otis urethrameter.

In order to keep soft instruments from sticking together, and in this way being destroyed, they can be freely dusted with French chalk, which is washed off before use. This will keep them in good condition during the hottest summer weather.

The Urethrameter. The Otis urethrameter, if skilfully used, is a very valuable instrument for detecting and locating strictures in cases with abnormally small meati. If, however, the little bulb is screwed up too high and then withdrawn, there is great danger of mistaking physiological contractions of the urethra for true strictures.

The instrument (see Fig. 19) consists of a No. 8 French straight canula, terminating in a bulb made up of short arms, which can be dilated (*A*) and contracted (*B*) by means of a rod running through the canula and terminating in a screw at the handle of the instrument. A thin rubber shield (*C*) is drawn over the metallic bulb to protect the urethra from injury. The index on the handle shows the size in millimetres to which the bulb has been dilated or contracted. The bulb

when closed is about No. 18 French, but *can* be expanded up to No. 40 or 45 of that scale by turning the screw at the handle, which indicates at the same time the increase in size on the index.

Method of Examination. Before exploring the urethra with instruments the surgeon should ascertain the date of the gonorrhœal infection as well as its duration, severity, and complications, as these points will throw much light on the patient's present condition. If there is a muco-purulent or purulent urethral discharge, with swelling and redness of the meatus, the patient must be put on appropriate treatment, and instrumentation deferred until the acute symptoms have subsided. As a rule, examining-instruments ought not to be passed into the urethra until at least three months after the last gonorrhœal attack. Inquire into the frequency of urination during the day or night; if it is painful or causes uneasiness in the region of the prostate; also, if there is any morning discharge or sticking of the lips of the meatus. Ask if there is a dribbling of urine after urination, or any change in the character, force, or size of the stream. Have the patient pass his water in two glass cylinders at the *time of his visit:* the first half in one glass and the second half in the other; this is carefully examined for gonorrhœal shreds, pus, or mucus, as these elements, by their presence in the urine, together with the history of the case, will give a clear idea as to the extent and severity of the urethral or even bladder inflammation.

Urethral Exploration. The following rules should be carefully carried out in making all urethral examinations or explorations, no matter what kind of instruments are being employed. Large instruments should always be

used first, as small ones are more apt to irritate the urethra, and thus cause spasm, which interferes greatly with further examination. If instrumentation causes bleeding, it should be stopped immediately, and not be repeated for a day or so; appropriate treatment being employed in the meantime.

The patient, having urinated in order to wash out any secretion that may have collected in the urethra, lies down on an operating-table, with head and shoulders slightly elevated on a pillow or cushion; in this way relaxing the belly muscles, and the suspensory ligament, which runs from the symphysis pubis to the dorsum of the penis. The clothing should be drawn down as far as the knees and up to the umbilicus, as by so doing the instrument can be readily depressed between the thighs as it enters the bladder, and at the same time we can note the median line by the position of the umbilicus and the linea alba. The glans penis and meatus should be carefully wiped off, or washed with warm water or a little bichloride solution, and the prepuce well retracted, so that the penis can be held in the sulcus, which will prevent its slipping from the examiner's fingers.

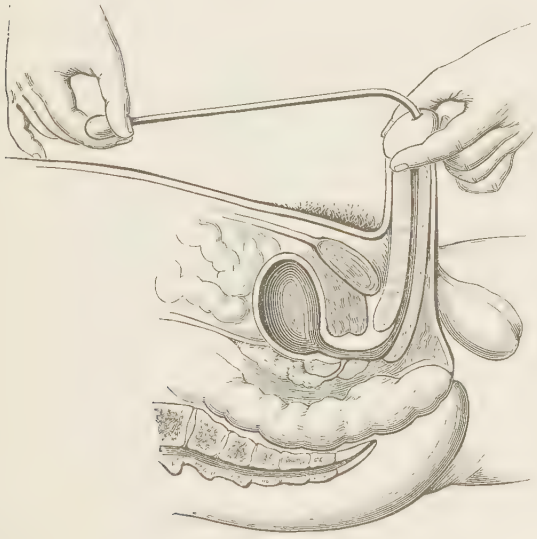
For exploring the urethra the best instrument to use is the French olivary bougie, selecting one that will readily enter the meatus. It is washed in soap and warm water, dried on absorbent gauze, and lubricated with plain white vaseline. The penis is held at right angles to the body by means of the thumb and index-finger of the left hand, which grasps it in the sulcus behind the corona. As the bougie, held lightly between the right thumb and forefinger, *glides slowly and gently* down the canal it imparts to the examiner an accurate idea of

the condition of the urethral walls: whether they are inelastic and rigid, soft and pliable, or the seat of contraction.

If preferable, the exploration may be made with the steel sound; a No. 20 to 22 French being used for the purpose, it is washed in soap and hot water, dried on absorbent gauze, lubricated with plain white vaseline, and passed *slowly* and with the *utmost care* and *gentleness* in the following manner:

The operator stands on the left side of the patient, holding the penis in the coronal sulcus, between the

FIG. 20.



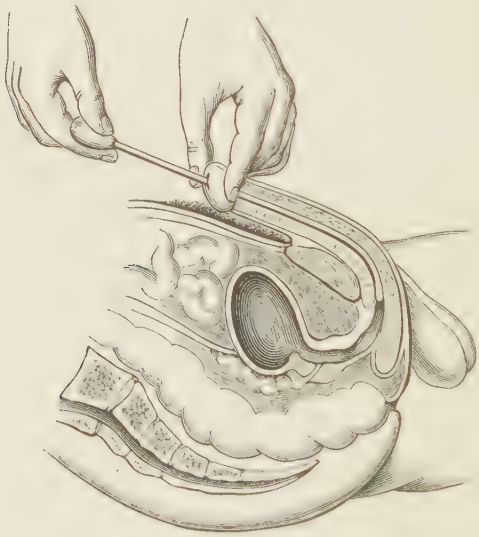
Sound entering meatus.

thumb and index-finger of the left hand; in this way the penis is put on the stretch, at right-angles to and in the median line of the body; thus effacing the first

curve of the urethra. The sound is held *lightly* between the thumb and first two fingers of the right hand, which rests on the median line of the belly-wall, and the tip of the instrument is *gently* inserted into the meatus. (See Fig. 20.)

The hand still resting on the belly pushes the sound *gently* downward into the urethra, the penis at the same time being drawn upward, so that the surgeon's hands approach each other. (See Fig. 21.) At this time the

FIG. 21.

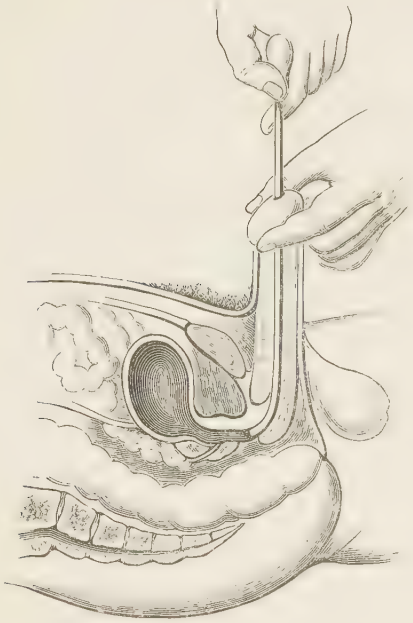


Tip of sound entering bulb.

tip of the sound is just entering the bulb. The left hand now drops the penis, which is swept downward and at right-angles to the body by the sound, whose tip now rests against the opening in the triangular liga-

ment, and its convexity in the bulb of the urethra. (See Fig. 22.)

Fig. 22.

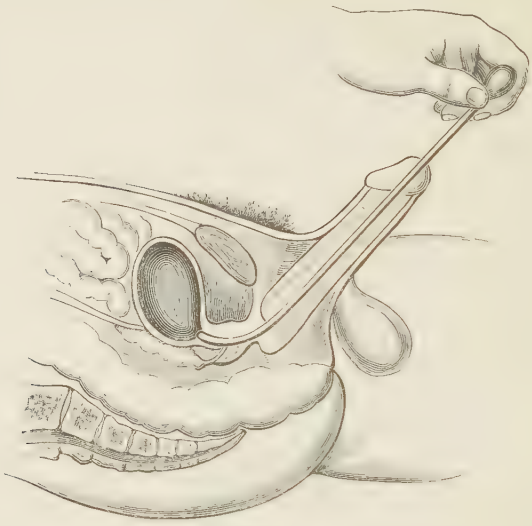


Tip of sound at the opening in triangular ligament.

In order to reach the prostatic portion, the handle of the instrument is gently depressed, it being now held in the left hand. (See Fig. 23.) The patient usually complains at this time of a desire to urinate, owing to the pressure of the instrument on the mucous membrane of the prostatic urethra. If the bladder is to be explored, the handle of the sound is depressed still further between the thighs and pushed gently upward,

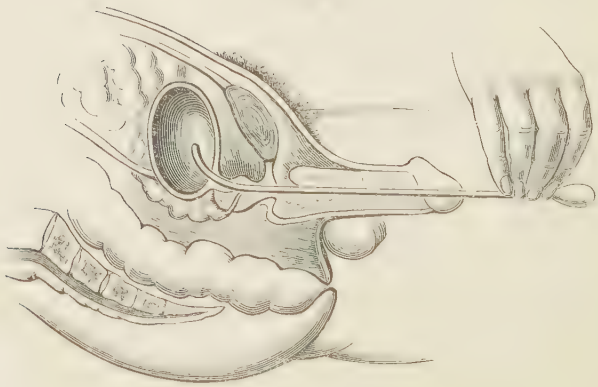
when it will be felt to glide easily into the bladder. (See Fig. 24.)

FIG. 23.



Sound in prostatic urethra.

FIG. 24.



Sound in bladder.

In examining old men, the tip of the instrument will sometimes catch or hitch in the bulb, as in these cases it is often in a more or less relaxed and sacculated condition, and is easily carried on the tip of the sound for a short distance upward and beneath the membranous urethra. This complication can be easily obviated by keeping the end of the instrument in close contact with the roof of the canal.

While the sound or bougie is still in the urethra, much information can often be obtained by palpating the canal against it, as in this manner thickened patches on the floor of the urethra or strictured areas can be felt.

If the olivary bougie or sound detects a stricture, we should then employ a bougie à boule in order to ascertain its exact location and calibre. It is washed in soap and warm water, dried, lubricated with vaseline, and passed in the same manner as the olivary bougie down to the obstruction, the distance down being noted by holding the finger on the shaft of the instrument at the meatus; it is then withdrawn, when the distance between the finger and the bulb is measured, which gives the exact depth of the contraction in inches. Smaller bougies à boule are tried until one finally passes the obstruction, which, of course, gives its calibre or size.

If the stricture is so tight that it will not admit our smallest olivary bougie, or bougie à boule, we then employ whalebone filiform bougies. In passing filiforms it is best to hug the floor of the urethra with the penis on the stretch and at right-angles to the body, so as to avoid the lacuna magna on its roof, in which these little instruments often catch. The tip of the instrument may be left straight, or turned and twisted in various ways and shapes, as already shown.

It is passed, well lubricated, down to the face of the contraction, and rotated slowly and carefully until it engages in the opening, when we make a diagnosis of filiform stricture; or, if this is impossible, we speak of it as an impassable stricture; that is, it may be impassible to instruments, and yet the urine can be voided in drops or even in a fair-sized stream.

If the patient has such an abnormally small meatus that it will not admit bougies or sounds of a sufficient size to examine the urethra properly, and if it is not thought wise to enlarge the meatus at the time by meatotomy, then we may employ for exploratory purposes the Otis urethrameter in the following manner: It is cleansed, lubricated with plain white vaseline, gently passed into the bulb, and screwed up to about No. 28 or 32 of the French scale. As the instrument is slowly withdrawn the stenosed areas or spots of thickening are noted, great care being taken not to diagnose physiological contractions as strictures of the urethra. Professor Otis advocates the use of the urethrameter in much larger sizes than those above given.

CHAPTER XVIII.

TREATMENT OF STRICTURE.

The treatment of urethral stricture depends greatly upon its situation, duration, and extent, and whether it be *soft, semifibrous*, or *inodular*. As a broad, general rule, however, it may be stated that the best treatment is gradual dilatation with bougies and sounds; if this method fails, or cannot be employed, we then resort to one of the cutting operations about to be described.

The urine should be carefully examined in order to ascertain the condition of the kidneys, and at the same time the extent and severity of the urethral and bladder inflammation, if these conditions exist.

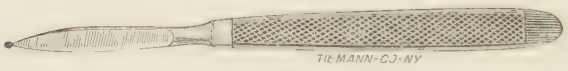
If the patient has urethritis or cystitis, it must be treated in the manner already given for these affections, to which the reader is referred. Kidney disorders are to be handled on general medical and surgical principles. The reaction of the urine must be modified either by the administration of acids or alkalies, as indicated, and the patient's diet carefully looked into and regulated, so that we may render the urine as bland and non-irritating as possible.

Strictures at, or just within the Meatus. Strictures in this situation cannot be dilated on account of the abundance of fibrous tissue and must therefore be cut (meatotomy). The normal meatus varies from No. 21 to 28 French, and should *never* be interfered with unless

absolutely necessary, as over-zealous cutting of this part of the canal leads to a spluttering stream that cannot be thrown any distance from the body. If the meatus is so small that normal urination is interfered with, or that proper treatment cannot be applied to the parts beyond, then it may be cut up to No. 28 or even 32 of the French scale, according to the case.

Meatotomy. The patient urinates and lies on his back; the parts are cleansed, as is also the urethra, by means of warm boric acid solution. Local anæsthesia may be caused by injecting a little 4 per cent. cocaine solution, which produces its full effect in about ten minutes. The prepuce is retracted and the penis grasped in the sulcus behind the corona; then, with a

FIG. 25.



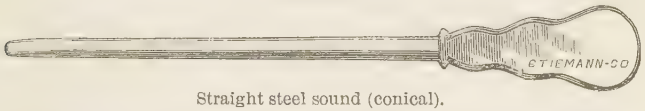
Otis meatotome.

straight, blunt bistoury or Otis meatotome (see Fig. 25) the meatus is *slowly incised downward on its floor and directly in the median line* to the desired size. Contractions just beyond are dealt with in the same manner, except that a little cutting may have to be done in the *median line* of the *roof* of the urethra; this fact having been ascertained at the examination. A steel sound is then passed through the meatus to see that all is clear, and repeated daily to prevent contraction of the little wound. If bleeding occurs, it can be readily controlled by pressure and a light gauze dressing.

Strictures of the penile urethra include all of those contractions which are situated between the meatus and

the junction of the penis with the scrotum (pendulous urethra). If these contractions are soft and yielding, gradual dilatation may be tried with the olivary bougie or the straight steel sound (see Fig. 26), if the stricture will admit a No. 20 French. If dilatation causes pain

FIG. 26.



Straight steel sound (conical).

or irritation, and it is found impracticable, it should be stopped and the stricture cut (internal urethrotomy) either with a straight blunt bistoury if near enough to the meatus, or with a urethrotome if further down the canal. For a description of internal urethrotomy the reader is referred to page 100. The incision with the bistoury is made directly in the median line and on the roof of the urethra. A No. 28 to 30 French steel sound is then passed, and the divided contraction kept open by passing sounds every few days until the wound is healed, when the intervals between instrumentation can be made longer and longer. The urethra should be cleansed and anæsthetized, as already described under meatotomy.

Strictures beyond the Peno-scrotal Junction. For strictures situated in the bulbous portion of the urethra, or at the bulbo-membranous junction, if they are soft or even semifibrous, we should always try gradual dilatation before resorting to any cutting operation.

Gradual dilatation consists in passing olivary bougies, if the stricture is under No. 20 French, or steel sounds, if No. 20 French or over, every fifth or seventh

day, depending on the reaction and results obtained; these can be noted by the patient's sensations and the appearance of the urine, which should be examined at each visit. The dilating instrument is passed slowly and gently and left in the urethra for about a minute, in this manner exerting pressure on the thickened and infiltrated urethral walls, which in many cases resume their normal consistency as the result of the absorption of the inflammatory material.

If the stricture will only admit a filiform bougie, it may be left in place and used as a guide for a small Gouley's tunnelled sound (see Fig. 27), which consists of a grooved, conical steel sound, the groove terminating in a canal or tunnel at its vesical extremity, through which the filiform guide passes. These sounds should run from about No. 6 to 18 French, inclusive, and must be well made, so that the tunnel will not cut the filiform bougie as it passes through it. The sound is passed over the filiform and through the stricture, which can in this manner be dilated through several sizes at one sitting, the subsequent dilatation being carried out with bougies and sounds.

This method of *rapid dilatation* is attended with risk, even in the most skilful hands, and is not to be employed unless the patient can remain in bed, with proper constitutional and local treatment.

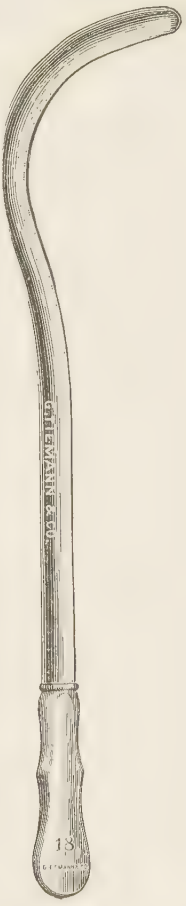
The size of the bougies or sounds must be increased slowly and in the following manner: if a stricture takes a No. 20 French sound at the first visit, the surgeon should pass a No. 20 and 21 French at the second visit, and so on until he has reached No. 28 or 32 French.

If the contraction is tortuous or irregular, and in-

Fig 27.

Gouley's tunnelled sound and guide.

Fig. 28.



Benequé steel sound.

volves a considerable portion of the bulb, very satisfactory results will be obtained from the use of the Benequé steel sound (see Fig. 28), as by its double curve it exerts more pressure on the stenosed and thickened urethral walls.

By the careful employment of gradual dilatation many cases of even filiform stricture may be dilated up to No. 30 French and over, as the case requires, and kept so for the remainder of the patient's life, provided he will have a sound passed once, twice, or three times during the year.

If the surgeon is too hasty, rough, unskilful, or uncleanly in his urethral manipulations, he may cause such complications as urethritis, urethro-cystitis, urethral chills and fever, or retention of urine from swelling of the urethral mucous membrane.

If, after a fair trial, gradual dilatation fails, we will then have to resort to urethrotomy, either external, internal, or a combination of both, depending on the seat and extent of the strictured area.

Divulsion. The treatment of stricture of the urethra by rupture or divulsion is purposely omitted, as it is considered dangerous, inexact, and rough, as compared with gradual dilatation and the various forms of urethrotomy.

Internal Urethrotomy. This operation consists of the division of the stricture within the urethra, the incision being made on the roof of the canal and directly in the median line, thus producing a linear wound. When the operation is properly performed there will be no danger of wounding either of the corpora cavernosa, as the little cut is situated below and between them, in the base of the septum pectiniforme.

As a broad, general rule, internal urethrotomy should be limited to strictures situated in the pendulous urethra and not further down the canal than four to five inches from the meatus, unless it is combined with external urethrotomy for the purposes of proper drainage.

Instruments for Internal Urethrotomy. Instruments for this purpose are called urethrotomes, of which there are many forms and varieties. The surgeon should have two or three of these instruments, as no single one is adapted to all forms of stricture.

Maisonneuve's urethrotome (see Fig. 29) is a very useful instrument for small strictures at and just beyond the peno-scrotal angle. It consists of a small grooved shaft with a short curve. The groove carries the knife, and is situated on the upper surface of the staff, stopping at the point where the curve begins. The distal end of the staff has a screw tip, to which may be attached a filiform guide, tunnelled, or solid tip. The knife, fastened to a long stylet, is triangular in shape, sharp in front and behind, but blunt at its apex, so as not to cut the healthy urethra. The instrument is used as follows: the staff, with its solid tip, is passed into the bladder and held firmly in the median line of the penis, which is pulled forward on the stretch; the knife is then slipped into the groove and pushed down, cutting the contractions before it, when it is withdrawn, the penis and staff being held in exactly the same position. If the staff cannot be introduced alone, it can be screwed to the filiform, which it will follow, or passed over a long whalebone filiform bougie through the eye in the tunnelled tip.

The *Maisonneuve-Fluhrer urethrotome* (see Fig. 30) consists of a straight No. 12 French grooved staff, the

FIG. 29.

Maisonneuve's urethrotome.

FIG. 30.

Maisonneuve-Fluhrer urethrotome.

groove for the knife being situated on the upper surface of the instrument and terminating in a tunnelled tip, which is slightly curved upward. The knife is like the Maisonneuve and cuts to about No. 24 French. A long whalebone filiform bougie is passed into the bladder and its end slipped through the tunnelled urethrotome, which is introduced over it through the stricture The penis is held on the stretch in the median line, the knife pushed down the groove, and the stricture cut from before backward. This instrument is especially useful for tight strictures in the penile urethra.

The *Otis urethrotome* (see Fig. 31) is a dilating and cutting instrument combined. It consists of two steel shafts, which, when closed, are about No. 16 French; these shafts are connected by short bars like a parallel ruler, which can be opened or closed by means of a screw at the handle of the instrument, which at the same time indicates the calibre to which they are opened on a little index. The blade running in a groove in the upper bar becomes concealed in a slot when it reaches its extremity.

FIG. 31.

Otis urethrotome.

The instrument, with blade concealed, is passed beyond the stricture and gently and slowly dilated until the stricture feels tense, when the

blade is drawn out, cutting through the stricture on the roof of the canal in the median line, and from behind forward. The blade is then pushed back and concealed, the shafts approximated, and the instrument withdrawn. This urethrotome is serviceable for strictures of the pendulous urethra with a calibre of No. 16 French or over, provided that the urethra is not over-dilated and unnecessarily cut.

Internal urethrotomy having been decided on, the urine must be examined in order to ascertain the condition of the kidneys and whether the bladder or urethra is the seat of inflammation. If diseased conditions exist, they must be treated on the lines already laid down. The patient is put to bed for twenty-four hours before the operation and his general condition carefully attended to in every detail. Coffee and alcohol in all forms must be stopped. There is no better tonic than the sulphate of strychnine and quinine given in quite full doses before and after these operations. Boric acid may be prescribed for its effect on the genito-urinary tract. The bowels should be freely opened. If the kidneys will not allow of ether, the urethra may be anæsthetized with a little four per cent. cocaine solution.

Operation. The patient being etherized, the pubes and genitals are shaved and rendered surgically clean in the usual way. If possible, the urethra and bladder are thoroughly irrigated with warm boric-acid solution by means of a hard-rubber hand-syringe and catheter, and the cutting performed with one of the instruments already described, which has been scrubbed, sterilized, and placed in warm boiled water. After the urethrotome has been taken out an olivary bougie, bougie à boule, or steel sound, properly cleaned and lubricated,

should be passed, to see that no bands or constriction, are left, after which the urethra and bladder are again irrigated with warm boric-acid solution, several ounces of which are left in the bladder with the idea of diluting the urine and rendering it less irritating as it is voided over the wound in the urethral wall. The stricture having been cut up to No. 25 or 30 French is kept open by dilatation, which is begun on about the second day after the operation, and continued as already described. If internal urethrotomy is performed in this conservative manner, we will not have such unnecessary complications as severe hemorrhage, urethral chills and fever, and permanent curvature of the penis. In this operation, no matter what instrument is used, it should always be held firmly in the median line, and the penis pulled out over it and well on the stretch.

For strictures situated deeper than four to five inches from the meatus—that is, in the bulbous portion of the urethra and at the bulbo-membranous junction—we should perform either a combination of internal and external urethrotomy, or external urethrotomy alone; the object of the external cut being to drain the bulb properly through the perineum, and in this manner prevent the accumulation and absorption of any irritating or infectious secretion that might occur.

The following *perineal operations* are for bladder drainage and for the relief of strictures of the bulbous urethra and at the bulbo-membranous junction. The preparation of the patient and the instruments for all of these operations is the same, and to prevent repetition will be described here, and not with each special operation.

The condition of the kidneys is carefully looked into

and, if disease exists, it must be treated on the usual medical or surgical lines. The patient goes to bed for a day or so before the operation, and his general health is put in as good condition as possible by a light, nourishing diet and tonics, such as the sulphate of strychnine and quinine. Alcohol and coffee must be stopped, as they cause more or less urethral and bladder irritation.

If possible, the bladder and urethra should be irrigated with warm boric-acid solution for several days before the operation. The bowels are kept open.

The patient, being etherized, is placed in the lithotomy position on the extreme end of the table, and in a good light, and held there flat on his back and exactly in the median line by two assistants, or, if these are not to be had, by anklets and wristlets or a Clover crutch. The symphysis, scrotum, and perineum are shaved and rendered surgically clean in the usual manner, as are also the penis and preputial cavity.

The urethra and, if possible, the bladder are flushed out with warm boric-acid solution by means of a catheter and an Ultzmann hard-rubber hand-syringe; if the bladder can be entered, it should be left partially filled with the solution, which in difficult cases will greatly aid the surgeon in finding it.

All metal instruments must be sterilized and placed in trays of hot boiled water; the soft ones are carefully washed in soap and hot water, and laid in sterilized gauze.

The surgeon prepares himself as he would for any major operation, and sits on a stool facing the perineum and with his back to the light.

External Urethrotomy for Drainage. This operation is performed for draining the bladder in cases of chronic

cystitis and urethritis that have resisted all forms of local treatment and that are not complicated by stricture.

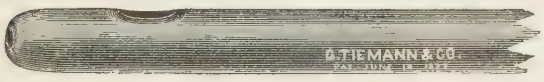
A Gouley's tunnelled sound or catheter staff (see Fig. 32) is passed to the bladder as a guide to cut upon, and

FIG. 32.

Gouley's catheter staff and guide.

held exactly in the median line by an assistant, who also retracts the scrotum and bulges out the perineum by pressing the convexity of the instrument downward and forward. An incision about two inches in length is then made in the median line down to the groove on the convex side of the guide, and the urethra opened for about an inch through which the index-finger, a gorget, or grooved director is passed to explore the bladder, and, if so desired, to dilate the prostatic urethra.

FIG. 33.



Otis perineal tube.

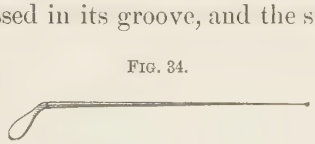
An Otis perineal tube of about No. 30 to 35 French (see Fig. 33) is passed into the bladder and held there by means of a silk suture, which, being passed through both edges of the wound and the tube, is securely tied. The bladder is irrigated with warm boric-acid solution, which is thrown in by means of an Ultzmann hard-

rubber hand-syringe or irrigator-through the perineal drain. Bleeding points are caught and ligated, the wound packed with iodoform gauze, and the dressing held in place by a firm T-bandage. When the patient is put to bed the perineal tube is attached to a piece of rubber tubing by means of a *glass* coupler through which we can see whether the bladder is draining properly or not. The tubing terminates in a bottle under the bed, which is one-quarter filled with a 1 : 20 carbolic acid solution; this keeps the urine sweet which runs into it and prevents the entrance of air into the bladder. The perineal tube is left in place for from one to two weeks, according to the results obtained, but must be taken out every few days and cleansed to prevent the deposit and accumulation of urinary salts upon and within its interior.

External Urethrotomy (Gouley's operation). The patient being prepared for operation as already described, a long whalebone filiform bougie (about twenty-four inches) is passed through the stricture into the bladder. A good-sized Gouley tunnelled catheter is then passed over the filiform to the anterior face of the stricture and held there exactly in the median line by an assistant, who pressing the instrument downward renders the perineum tense. The operator then cuts down on the groove on the convex surface of the catheter, being careful not to wound the bulb, which causes a troublesome oozing over the operative field, or to cut the filiform guide. The urethra is opened by a single incision about one inch in length, which thus exposes the catheter and the filiform bougie lying in its groove. A stout silk ligature is now passed through each edge of the urethral wound and the ends held by assistants,

thus keeping the urethra open for inspection and subsequent instrumentation. The catheter is now withdrawn and Arnott's grooved probe (see Fig. 34) passed into the bladder by the side of the filiform. The probe being firmly held in the median line, Gouley's blunt bistoury is passed in its groove, and the stricture cut on

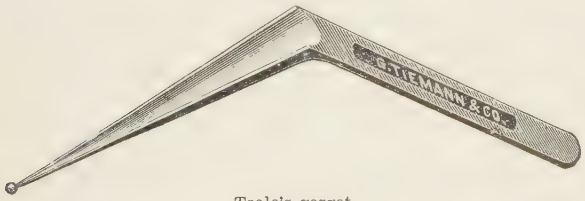
FIG. 34.



Arnott's grooved probe.

the roof of the urethra; the bistoury is then withdrawn, the probe inverted so that its groove looks downward, and the stricture incised on the floor of the urethra in the same manner as on the roof. As soon as the stricture is divided the urine runs or gushes out through the wound along the knife, thus showing that the bladder has been reached. Teale's gorget (see Fig. 35)

FIG. 35.



Teale's gorget.

is passed through the thoroughly divided stricture into the bladder and the filiform and probe removed. A full-sized sound is then passed through the meatus into the bladder to see that all is clear, and the perineal tube is introduced over the gorget, which is then taken out; the subsequent steps in regard to drainage, dressing, irrigation, etc., being precisely the same as those already

described on page 107, under external urethrotomy for bladder drainage. The bladder should be explored by the index-finger or a sound, as in these cases small calculi are sometimes found in the prostatic urethra or bladder. A sound should be passed on the second day after the operation, and every few days until the perineal wound is closed, after which it is passed at longer intervals.

External Urethrotomy (Wheelhouse's operation). This operation is employed in cases that will not admit of the passage of even the smallest filiform through the stricture. The patient is prepared and placed on the operating-table as above described. A Wheelhouse staff (see Fig. 36) is passed down to the anterior face

FIG. 36.

Wheelhouse staff.

of the stricture, with its groove toward the perineum, and held there by an assistant, who at the same time retracts the scrotum. The operator cuts down on the staff through the perineum, opening the urethra on the groove of the instrument about a quarter of an inch in front of the stricture; the cut edges of the urethral wound are retracted by long silk ligatures passed through them. The staff is now withdrawn until its extremity appears in the wound, it is then turned around so that the groove looks toward the pubes, and the bulbous point hooked under the upper angle of the urethral wound, which it retracts upward. The operator now has a clear view of the anterior face of the stricture; this is carefully examined for its opening by

means of a fine-pointed, grooved director, which is passed through it into the bladder. The stricture is divided with a straight blunt bistoury on the director, as in Gouley's operation, and a sound passed from the meatus to the bladder to see that no contraction has been left.

The drainage, dressing, irrigation, etc., are the same as in the perineal operations above detailed.

If the opening in the stricture cannot be found, the surgeon will then have to complete the operation without a guide, cutting through the stricture slowly and carefully in the median line with the index-finger of the left hand in the rectum, which, pressing up against the membranous urethra, keeps the operator informed as to the proximity of the rectum, and the position of the apex of the prostate gland, both of which are valuable landmarks.

Perineal Section (Cock's operation). This operation, also known as external urethrotomy without a guide, is performed in those cases which will not admit of the passage of any instrument through the anterior urethra. It is, therefore, done without a guide, and should not be undertaken unless the surgeon is thoroughly acquainted with the anatomy of the perineum.

The usual preparations for perineal operations having been made, the surgeon makes a last attempt to pass a filiform guide under ether, which, if accomplished, converts the perineal section into an external urethrotomy with a guide; this attempt having failed, the steps in the operation are as follows: the index-finger of the left hand is introduced into the rectum, and its tip kept in contact with the apex of the prostate gland. The knife is then thrust into the median line of the

perineum, about an inch above the anus, and carried toward the finger in the rectum, opening the urethra just at the apex of the prostate. A probe-pointed director or gorget is now passed through the perineal wound into the bladder, which should be explored by the right index-finger. The drainage and the subsequent treatment are precisely the same as described in the other perineal operations.

After the bladder has been drained for a few days the congestion and œdema in the anterior strictures subside, and they may then be cut or dilated as is deemed best.

Retention of Urine. Retention of urine may occur during the course of a gonorrhœa from inflammatory swelling of the urethral mucous membrane, with spasm of the compressor urethræ muscle; it is also a frequent complication of stricture of the urethra, the mucous membrane covering which becomes suddenly swollen and congested from alcoholic and sexual excesses, unskilful and over-zealous instrumentation, catching cold, bodily fatigue, etc. In old men, with hypertrophied prostates, retention frequently follows mild excesses in eating and drinking, exposure to cold, or over-exertion, or, in fact, anything that tends to congest the mucous membrane of the prostatic urethra and the prostate itself. These cases may be associated with compressor spasm caused by the prostatic irritation.

Treatment of Retention. If retention occurs during the course of an acute gonorrhœa, the patient should be put in a hot sitz bath for at least fifteen minutes, and given opium internally, or a hypodermic of morphine. Hot water may also be injected into the rectum while the patient is in the bath. If these means fail to relieve

the spasm and congestion in the urethra, the patient must be catheterized with a medium-sized, soft-rubber, velvet-eyed catheter. Should a more rigid instrument be required, we may then use either a blunt or olivary pointed silk catheter (see Fig. 37), which, although firm, is very flexible, and readily adapts itself to the urethral curves. The catheter must be thoroughly cleansed, lubricated with pure white vaseline, and passed slowly and gently down to and beyond the obstruction.

FIG. 37.

Olivary pointed silk catheter.

When retention is caused by stricture of the urethra we may first try the hot bath and opium, which in some cases are successful; if they fail, however, we then resort to catheterization, using any of the instruments above described for this purpose, or a small English gum catheter with stylet, about No. 6 of the French scale (see Fig. 38), which can be bent in any fashion. Bumstead's retention catheter (see Fig. 39) is sometimes very serviceable, provided the filiform guide to which it is screwed can be passed through the stricture. If we are still unsuccessful in reaching the bladder, the urethra is then injected full of warm olive oil, which is retained by compressing the meatus, and several filiform bougies are passed down to the face of the stricture, the penis being held on the stretch and at right-angles to the body. Each filiform is tried in turn, until one finally passes the stricture and enters the bladder; this one is *always left in*, and the others removed. In a short time the urine may begin to

FIG. 38.

English gum catheter with stylet.

FIG. 39.

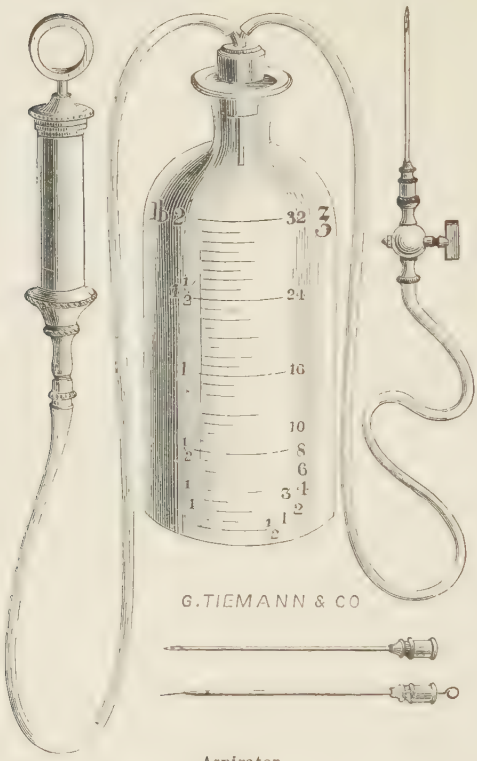
Bumstead's retention catheter.

dribble out along the side of the retained filiform, but this is not always the case. Using this filiform as a guide, we may either pass a tunnelled catheter over it and draw the urine, or several sizes of tunnelled sounds, and in this manner dilate the stricture rapidly. If deemed advisable at this time, the surgeon should perform external urethrotomy, using the filiform as a guide; in this manner relieving the retention and cutting the stricture at one sitting.

If it is impossible to pass any instrument through the stricture, we then resort to suprapubic aspiration of the bladder, passing the needle through the space of Retzius and anterior bladder-wall, which, fortunately, is not covered by peritoneum. Aspiration is performed as follows: the operative field is shaved and rendered surgically clean, and a few drops of a 4 per cent. solution of cocaine are injected beneath the skin, directly in the median line, and just above the symphysis; the integument over this spot is incised for about a quarter of an inch, and a sterilized aspirating-needle thrust downward through the incision into the bladder and most of the urine drawn; the needle is then removed, and the little puncture dusted with iodoform and covered with collodion or rubber plaster. Fig. 40 shows a very good and compact form of aspirator, which can be attached to any ordinary glass bottle.

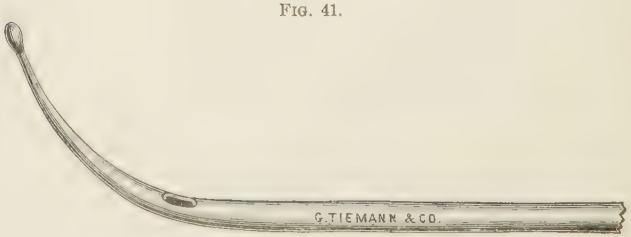
If the retention is due to prostatic hypertrophy, we may then use either curved, olivary pointed catheters (see Fig. 41), or the Mercier coudé or bicoudé catheter. (See Fig. 42.) The angle in these instruments enables them to ride over the bar or posterior median enlargement of the prostate, which is situated at the vesical orifice of the urethra. The English catheter with

FIG. 40.



Aspirator.

FIG. 41.



Curved olivary pointed catheter.

stylet is sometimes serviceable in these cases, as is also the Otis prostatic guide, over which is drawn a small soft-rubber catheter. If catheterization is impossible, the patient must be aspirated as above described.

FIG. 42.

Mercier coudé and bicoudé catheters.

It is always best in cases of retention, especially in old prostatics, never to draw all of the urine, or if by some mistake this has been done, a few ounces of a warm boric acid solution should be thrown into the bladder through the catheter or aspirating-needle.

Treatment of Extravasation of Urine. No matter how great or small the amount of extravasated urine is, we must always bear in mind the clinical fact that it is due to a constant leakage of urine through a damaged urethra, and that in order to check it the bladder must be promptly drained through the perineum. This must be done without delay, as the longer it is put off the greater the extravasation becomes, which, if left uncontrolled, means abscess-formation, or sloughing and gangrene of the soft parts, with more or less absorption of septic material.

The patient, being etherized, is put in the lithotomy position, and the parts shaved and rendered as clean as

possible in the usual manner. The general condition should be ascertained, and strychnine, whiskey, digitalis, or ammonia administered if indicated. By free and deep incisions all of the extravasated urine must be liberated, the sloughy and gangrenous tissues removed, and bleeding points controlled. The incisions are thoroughly irrigated with peroxide of hydrogen and hot bichloride of mercury solution, and then lightly packed with iodoform or sterilized gauze.

External urethrotomy or perineal section is then performed, according to the manner already described under perineal operations for bladder drainage and stricture of the urethra. All of the stricture-tissue having been thoroughly divided a large perineal tube is passed into the bladder and secured in the usual manner.

The incisions are kept scrupulously clean by frequent irrigation and dressing, and treated on general surgical principles.

If urinary abscesses or fistulæ exist, they must be freely opened, scraped, and drained at the time of the perineal operation.

Urinary Fever, also known as catheter fever, urethral fever, urinary poisoning, and urinary infection, may follow any of the various operations or instrumental procedures on the urethra and bladder, especially in those cases in which the mucous membrane is lacerated, the urine septic, and the kidneys damaged.

Patients are occasionally met with in whom the easy and gentle passage of clean urethral instruments is followed by pallor, faintness, and even complete loss of consciousness; this is merely a reflex nervous phenomenon which is in no way connected with true urethral infection.

There are *two* main varieties of urethral fever, as follows:

In the *first* variety there is a slight rise in temperature, coming on after urethral operation or instrumentation, and preceded or accompanied by chilly sensations or a decided chill. These patients feel hot, uncomfortable, and restless for a short time, after which they are perfectly well and cheerful.

The *second* variety is more severe; the chill is sudden, well marked, and prolonged, followed by a rise in temperature (sometimes as high as 105° F. or over), profuse sweating, and general depression of the vital forces. This severe form may recur with each attempt at urethral instrumentation, and is usually accompanied by partial or total suppression of urine. These patients are in a critical condition, as their kidneys are, as a rule, more or less diseased.

In regard to the etiology of urinary fever positive statements cannot be made, except that it is more apt to occur and to be more severe in patients with damaged kidneys, septic urine, and lesions of the bladder or urethral mucous membrane; in the severer cases we find the bacterium coli commune, which seems to be the principal factor in this peculiar form of urinary infection; its origin is as yet uncertain, the theory being that it comes either from the tissues, the urine, or both.

In order to guard against urethral fever we must be absolutely aseptic in all of our operative procedures and instrumental examinations on the genito-urinary tract, and endeavor not to produce lacerations or abrasions of the bladder or urethral mucous membrane by over-zealous and rough instrumentation.

Treatment of Urinary Fever. The patient is kept in bed and made as comfortable as possible by means of morphine, alcohol baths, and antipyretics; cardiac stimulants are administered if indicated, and, should there be any sign of suppression of urine, we must immediately order cups over the kidneys and hot-air baths, with sweet spirits of nitre and copious and frequent draughts of water, or, in fact, any other means at our disposal to start the proper function of the kidneys. If there are any operative wounds of the urethra, they must be kept clean by irrigation, and the urine drawn with sterilized catheters. Boric acid, benzoate of soda, etc., given internally do have some effect on the urine, and may, therefore, be employed.

PART II.

THE CHANCROID.

CHAPTER XIX.

THE CHANCROID.

The chancroid, also called the soft chancre, the simple and non-infecting chancre, or the local contagious ulcer of the genitals, is an acute inflammatory and destructive lesion, whose action is purely local in character and limited to the parts upon which it is situated, and to the lymphatic vessels and glands in anatomical relation with those parts.

MODES OF INFECTION.

Chancroidal infection may be either *direct* or *mediate*.

Direct infection is caused by the transferrence of the secretion from the genitals of one person to those of another during coitus, or unnatural practices.

Mediate infection is that mode in which the pus is transferred upon any article to a healthy individual, the agents of transfer being surgical instruments, dressings, towels, or the fingers. Although this manner of chancroidal infection is quite rare, it does sometimes occur.

ETIOLOGY.

The chancroid is in reality an "infected or septic ulcer" of the genitals and has no specific virus of its own. It is frequently caused by the secretion of a chancroid, a chancroidal adenitis, or lymphangitis. It also originates from pus derived from the irritated lesions of syphilitics, and from irritated simple lesions in syphilitic subjects; or, in fact, any form of pus containing pyogenic microbes, as is well illustrated in those cases where men derive chancroids from women, who on careful examination reveal nothing but a purulent discharge, which, entering a hair follicle, chafe, or abrasion on the male genitals, produces a chancroid.

Chancroids also originate *de novo* in subjects who have not had sexual intercourse for many months previous to the appearance of the ulcer, and therefore in no way related to it; these cases are sometimes followed by suppurative adenitis in either one or both groins. The infecting agent or cause of these chancroids is some form of dirt, which gains access to the tissues through a ruptured herpetic vesicle, or, in fact, any lesion which leaves a raw and absorbing surface. Patients can, therefore, be positively informed that chancroids may and do sometimes develop *de novo*, their origin having no relation whatever with the sexual act. Such instances are frequently met with in patients with long foreskins who suffer from balanitis and herpetic vesicles, which if kept clean promptly heal, but if neglected may become infected and thus converted into typical chancroids, which are sometimes complicated by suppurating buboes.

Ducrey describes a rod-shaped bacillus with rounded

ends which he always finds in the chancroidal secretions, and claims, therefore, that it is the specific factor in all cases of chancroid. Up to the present time, however, he has not been able to cultivate this bacillus, and, therefore, no positive conclusions or assertions in regard to its specific nature can be made.

CHARACTERISTICS OF THE CHANCROID.

The chancroid has no fixed period of incubation, and usually makes itself manifest in a day or so after infection, its rapidity of development depending on the resistance of the tissues upon which it is situated; thus chancroids develop much more rapidly on mucous membranes and raw surfaces than they do upon the integument, which offers more obstruction to the invasion of the pyogenic microbes.

The chancroid usually begins as a small pustule, the mucous membrane or integument surrounding which is bright red in color; the pustule soon ruptures, leaving a round or irregular ulcer, with sharply cut *edges*, undermined *walls*, worm-eaten, rough and yellow *floor*, which gives rise to a brownish, purulent, and autoinoculable *secretion*. The surrounding integument or mucous membrane is bright red in color, due to the acute inflammatory nature of the lesion. There is an inflammatory *œdema* or thickening of the tissues around and beneath the sore, which shades off gradually into the surrounding parts, thus differing from the *induration* of the chancre, which is hard, firm, and sharply limited.

Duration. The duration of the chancroid varies, and depends greatly upon its extent, situation, and the treat-

ment employed. Chancroids of the meatus are usually followed by more or less contraction of the canal at this point, while those situated on the free edge of the prepuce lead to phimosis from cicatricial contraction of the preputial orifice.

SEAT OF CHANCROID.

Chancroids are most commonly found upon the genital organs of either sex, but may occur on the head, face, and finger, usually from auto-inoculation. They may be situated either on the free border or inner surface of the prepuce, upon the penis at or within the meatus, on the glans, corona glandis, or in the sulcus behind the glans. When occurring on the scrotum, pubes, thighs, or anus, they are ordinarily due to auto-inoculation. As the result of unnatural practices, we sometimes find chancroids situated at the anus and within the rectum.

VARIETIES OF CHANCROID.

Before considering the different varieties and forms that the chancroidal ulcer may assume, it will be well to describe again the salient features of the ordinary chancroid that is most commonly met with in practice. This lesion is rather small, with oval or irregular outline, and usually multiple; the tissues about it are bright red in color and œdematous, but not indurated; the *edges* are irregular and sharply cut; the *walls* undermined; the *floor* yellow and worm-eaten in appearance; and the *secretion* purulent, brownish-yellow in color, and auto-inoculable.

The *follicular or acneform chancroid.* This form of chancroid begins in hair or sebaceous follicles, and is situated at the junction of integument and mucous membrane, as upon the mucous membrane of the labia majora and the integument of the genital organs. It originates as a small pustule, which is soon converted into a deep, ragged ulcer, whose secretion is very destructive in character.

The *ecthymatous chancroid* is usually found upon those parts of the integument of the genitals which are dry and are not in contact with opposing surfaces. It begins as a little red spot, which is finally converted into a pustule with an area of redness around it; the pustule increases in size, and dries up into a blackish-green crust, beneath which is a typical chancroid.

The *ulcus elevatum* is that form of chancroid in which the tissues around and beneath the sore are unusually œdematous; thus raising the lesion above the level of surrounding skin or mucous membrane.

The *serpiginous chancroid.* This term is applied to any chancroidal ulcer which shows a tendency to extend at its periphery, and to invade and destroy the surrounding tissues to a greater or less degree. The lesion generally begins as a chancroidal bubo, which, if unchecked, may extend over the groin, abdomen, thighs, genitals, and perineum; it is, however, a rare form for the chancroid to assume.

The *phagedenic chancroid.* Phagedena is fortunately a rare complication of chancroid, and occurs in persons who are insufficiently nourished, and in whom the original lesion was neglected and not kept in a cleanly condition.

There are *two* forms of phagedenic chancroid: *first,*

the sloughing or gangrenous, and, *second*, the serpiginous.

The *sloughing* or *gangrenous* form has a foul purulent secretion, with sloughing and gangrenous floor, and is surrounded by œdematous tissues, which are purplish in color. It destroys the soft parts by extending in depth and at its margins.

The *serpiginous* form is similar to the above, except that its extension is more superficial in character.

The phagedenic chancroid in either of its forms is associated with more or less pain and uneasiness in the lesion, and such constitutional disturbances as are caused by the absorption of the septic material from the sloughing and gangrenous sore.

CHANCROIDAL LYMPHANGITIS.

In chancroid of the penis the lymphatic vessels may become enlarged, hot, red in color, and very painful from absorption of the chancroidal secretions. This inflammation may either subside or go on to suppuration, with the formation of abscesses and chancroidal ulcers along the course of the lymphatic vessels.

CHANCROIDAL ADENITIS.

Chancroidal adenitis, or "bubo," as it is commonly called, is caused by the passage of septic secretions from the sore to the glands in the groin, by means of the lymphatic vessels of the penis.

The glands in either one or both groins become enlarged, matted together, and very painful, while at the same time the skin over them assumes a red and brawny

appearance. Suppuration of the glandular mass soon begins and converts it into a large abscess-cavity, which, if not incised, ruptures spontaneously, leaving a deep, sloughing pocket, with undermined and broken-down edges, thus constituting a typical chancroidal bubo.

DIFFERENTIAL DIAGNOSIS.

The chancroid may be mistaken for many lesions occurring on the penis, the most prominent among them being the *hard chancre*, *ruptured herpetic vesicles*, *abrasions*, *chafes*, *fissures*, and *exulcerated balanitis*.

The *hard chancre* has a definite period of incubation, usually from two to three weeks, and under proper treatment becomes typically indurated, as do the glands in anatomical relation with it; its secretion is serous, and its floor smooth, red, and shining in appearance.

Herpetic vecicles coalesce, and are not so deeply ulcerated as chancroids, unless they become infected with some form of dirt, when they are in this manner converted into typical chancroids. The previous history of the formation of the vesicles associated with local pain and itching is of great aid in making a diagnosis.

In *exulcerated balanitis* the lesion is large and superficial, with smooth floor, and no undermining of the edges, as occurs in chancroid.

Abrasions, *chafes*, and *fissures*, unless ulcerated, are readily recognized, as under appropriate treatment they heal rapidly, and leave no thickening or induration of the tissues upon which they were situated.

In diagnosing any lesion of the penis the physician must always use the greatest care and precaution before giving a positive opinion, as in many cases it takes

several days for the lesion to assume its typical appearances. In the meantime these patients are treated locally by bland applications, and told to refrain from sexual relations.

PROGNOSIS.

The prognosis of chancroid is as a rule good, provided the sore can be kept scrupulously *clean* and the parts put at rest. Chancroids of the meatus or urethra, and those complicated by a long, tight prepuce, are more difficult to keep clean, and, therefore, the prognosis as to a speedy cure is not so favorable as when the sore is more readily accessible.

CHAPTER XX.

TREATMENT OF THE CHANCROID AND ITS COMPLICATIONS.

THE CHANCROID.

PATIENTS suffering from chancroid must be kept as quiet as possible, put on a light, nutritious diet, and told to abstain from alcohol in all forms. The treatment of the sore depends somewhat upon its situation, the important points being to keep it *absolutely clean*, free from all irritation, separated from healthy tissues, and *not to cauterize* it unless positively indicated.

The sore and surrounding parts should be thoroughly washed in hot bichloride of mercury solution 1 : 2000 morning and evening, or more frequently if possible, and dried, the lesion itself being lightly dusted with a powder consisting of equal parts of iodoform and boric acid, or pure iodoform. Iodol or aristol may be used in the same manner in cases where the chancroidal process is not extensive.

If wet dressings are desired, we can employ red wash, the formula for which has been given on page 34, or solutions of boric acid, bichloride of mercury, or carbolic acid, applying them on absorbent gauze, which is changed every few hours.

All of the dressings used upon or about the sore must be destroyed as soon as removed, and the patient told

to wash his hands very carefully immediately after the dressing is completed.

Cauterization. As a general rule cauterization is unnecessary and even harmful, provided the sore can be kept surgically clean in the manner above described.

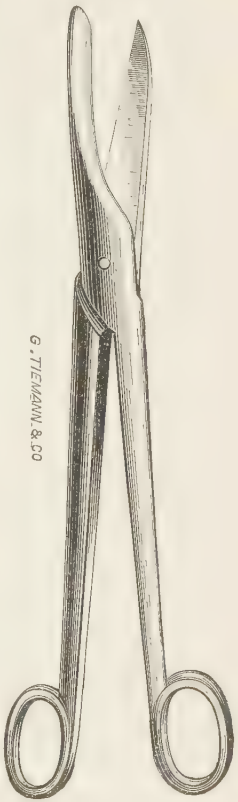
If, however, in spite of cleanliness and proper local treatment the lesion extends and threatens the destruction of the surrounding parts, then we must resort to cauterization in the following manner, using either *liquid carbolic* or *strong nitric acid:* the sore is carefully washed with 1 : 2000 hot bichloride of mercury solution, dried with absorbent gauze, and lightly touched with *liquid carbolic acid* by means of absorbent cotton wrapped on a small wooden applicator, which is destroyed immediately after use. Care must be taken to apply the acid not only to the floor of the lesion, but also to its undermined *walls* and *edges*. A cold lead and opium dressing is then applied for a few hours to allay the pain and inflammation following cauterization, and the patient told to keep very quiet.

If carbolic acid is not strong enough, we may then resort to *nitric acid*, cleaning and drying the sore as just described, and anæsthetizing it by means of an 8 per cent. cocaine solution dropped on absorbent gauze, which is laid over the sore for a few minutes before the acid is applied; this should be done carefully and sparingly, the surrounding and healthy tissues being protected by a little vaseline. The subsequent treatment is the same as when carbolic acid is used, although the inflammatory reaction is much more marked.

Chancroids of the urethra require the following special treatment: the patient having urinated, the prepuce is retracted and the parts washed off with bichloride or

carbolic acid solution. A small, soft-rubber catheter lubricated with glycerin is then passed down the urethra beyond the lesions, and a pint or so of hot bichloride of mercury solution injected by means of an Ultzmann hard-rubber hand-syringe or irrigator. In this manner the canal is washed out from behind forward, the solution escaping at the meatus, where it is caught in a suitable vessel. Iodoform or equal parts of iodoform and boric acid are then blown into the urethra, which is packed with sterilized or iodoform gauze.

Fig. 43.



Taylor's phimosis scissors.

Chancroids situated beneath a long, tight prepuce, which cannot be retracted, require very careful and active treatment. Frequent subpreputial injections of hot bichloride of mercury solution may be employed, but the better plan is to make two lateral incisions through the foreskin and expose the parts for inspection and local treatment, thus preventing sloughing, with more or less destruction of the glans and surrounding tissues.

Lateral Incisions (Taylor's operation). The patient having been etherized, the parts are shaved and rendered surgically clean in the usual manner, and with Taylor's phimosis scissors (see Fig. 43) a lateral cut is made through

each side of the prepuce from its free edge, well down into the coronal sulcus, thus forming an upper and lower flap, which when retracted expose the entire glans penis and the inner surface of the foreskin, which is *not* the case when the *dorsal* incision is made. The chancroids are then treated as already described, and the raw edges of the wounds protected from infection by frequent dressings and irrigations with very hot bichloride solution. The hemorrhage, which is quite free, is readily controlled by the pressure of the dressing. When the edges of the flaps are completely healed they may be removed by a simple plastic operation, which, if nicely done, gives the patient a very sightly organ.

If chancroids become serpiginous or phagedenic in character, we must build up the patient's general condition by the administration of strychnine, iron, or quinine, and plenty of good, nutritious food. The local treatment consists of frequent, copious, and very hot irrigations of 1 : 2000 bichloride of mercury solution and soaking the entire organ in this solution every few hours. A dressing of powdered iodoform, frequently changed, is about the best, the parts being kept dry and clean. If cauterization is required, it must be performed in the manner already described; in severe cases, however, it is best to scrape off the sloughing floor and edges of the sore before applying the acid. In some cases the local pain is so great that we are obliged to resort to the use of opium or morphine, either internally or by hypodermic injection.

CHANCROIDAL ADENITIS OR BUBO.

If during the course of chancroids the inguinal glands become enlarged and painful, the overlying integument

may be painted with tincture of iodine, or rubbed with compound iodine ointment, the latter being covered with absorbent gauze, which is held in place by a spica bandage. In spite of the counter-irritant treatment above given the glands usually fuse together, break down, and suppurate, thus forming an abscess, which must be treated either by aspiration of the pus and injection of iodoform ointment, or by free incision with removal of all of the infected glands.

First Method. This method, which was advocated by Scott Helme in 1886, and which I have somewhat modified,[1] should be tried in all cases of suppurative adenitis or bubo, as it leaves no compromising scar in the groin, nor is it necessary for the patient to take an anæsthetic, remain in bed, or be subjected to a more or less painful and tedious convalescence. The steps in the procedure are as follows:

1. The operative field is shaved and rendered surgically clean in the usual manner.

2. A few drops of a 4 per cent. solution of cocaine are injected beneath the skin where the puncture is to be made.

3. A straight, sharp-pointed bistoury is then thrust well into the most prominent part of the tumor until pus flows.

4. All of the pus is forced out through this opening by firm but *gentle* pressure, as this procedure is, as a rule, very painful.

5. The abscess-cavity is irrigated with pure peroxide of hydrogen until it returns practically clear.

6. It is then irrigated with 1 : 5000 bichloride of

[1] "Iodoform-ointment Injections in the Treatment of Suppurative Adenitis of the Groin." Amer. Journ. of the Medical Sciences, Nov. 1895.

mercury solution, all of which is carefully squeezed out.

7. The now thoroughly cleansed abscess-cavity is completely filled, but not painfully distended, with 10 per cent. iodoform ointment, by means of an ordinary conical glass syringe previously warmed in hot water.

8. A cold, wet bichloride dressing is applied with a fairly firm spica bandage, the cold congealing the ointment at the wound and thus preventing its escape into the dressing.

The patient should be kept very quiet for the first twenty-four to forty-eight hours, rest in bed being preferable, although not absolutely necessary.

The dressing is removed at the end of the third or fourth day and the parts examined. If pus has reaccumulated or the ointment escaped into the dressing, a second injection may be made. If, on the other hand, all looks well, the first dressing is replaced by a gauze pad and spica bandage, and the patient told to report in two or three days for examination.

In order to secure the most favorable results from this method, it should only be employed when the glands are quite thoroughly broken down, so that the iodoform may come in direct contact with all of the infected tissue. If after one, two, or even three injections this method fails to produce the desired result, an incision may then be made and the contents of the bubo removed, the previous treatment not having interfered in any way with this operation.

Second Method. The patient being etherized, the operative field is shaved and rendered aseptic in the ordinary manner. A long, clean incision is then made over the most prominent part of the mass and parallel

with the inguinal fold, thus exposing the broken-down, suppurating, and infected glands, *every one* of which must be *removed*, great care being exercised not to wound the femoral vessels or their branches. Bleeding points are caught and ligated, and the abscess-cavity thoroughly scraped with a sharp spoon and irrigated with peroxide of hydrogen and hot bichloride of mercury solution 1 : 2000. The now clean and dry wound is lightly dusted with iodoform and packed with iodoform gauze, over which is placed the usual sterilized gauze and cotton dressing, which is held in place by a firm spica bandage.

In severe cases, where the pus has burrowed down toward the thigh and up on the belly, it is well to combine a vertical with the transverse incision for purposes of better and freer drainage.

PART III.

SYPHILIS.

CHAPTER XXI.

INTRODUCTION.

Syphilis is a chronic, infectious, and constitutional disease. Entering the system by means of the blood-vessels and lymphatics, it attacks primarily the connective tissue, and may in its course affect every tissue and organ in the body.

The disease is characterized by an increase of the connective-tissue cells and by the development of a new tissue, called granulation or gummatous tissue, which is composed of small round cells resembling white corpuscles.

By some observers syphilis is thought to be caused by a micro-organism, but up to the present time no specific bacillus has been positively demonstrated in all syphilitic lesions, and therefore no uniform results or positive conclusions have been obtained.

Lustgarten, in the year 1884, discovered a bacillus in two cases of initial sclerosis and in a syphilitic gumma; he describes the bacilli as slightly curved rods, situated

in the interior of nucleated cells. Other investigators have found different microbes in syphilitic lesions, which they claim to be the cause of the disease.

There are *two forms* of syphilis—the *acquired* form and the *hereditary* form; both are due to the same virus, but differ in their course, lesions, and symptoms.

Acquired syphilis is communicated by a syphilitic person to one free from the disease; the point of inoculation being always marked by the initial lesion.

Hereditary syphilis is transmitted *in utero* from either one or both parents, and in this form there is no initial lesion.

As a general rule, syphilis occurs but once in the same individual, although reinfection may take place both in the acquired and hereditary forms, as is shown by a few well-authenticated cases of second attacks.

The course of syphilis may, according to Ricord, be divided into *three stages*—the primary, the secondary, and the tertiary; but it must not be forgotten that in a large number of cases tertiary lesions may occur in the secondary stage, or *vice versâ*, or that lesions of these different stages may be present at the same time, thus showing that the disease does not invariably follow these sharply defined periods.

The *primary stage* consists of two periods of incubation. The *first period of incubation* exists from the time of infection to the appearance of the initial lesion, and, as a rule, lasts from fourteen to twenty-one days; but may be as short as ten or as long as seventy days. This is immediately followed by the *second period of incubation*, which dates from the formation of the initial lesion to the development of constitutional manifestations, and usually occupies forty to forty-five days, but

may be prolonged to sixty, seventy, or even ninety days.

These two periods of incubation make up the primary stage of syphilis; the duration of which is from fifty to eighty days.

The lesions of the primary stage are: the initial lesion, or chancre, and the glandular and lymphatic indurations, in relation with the sore. The lymphatic glands and vessels in anatomical relation with the initial lesion become indurated from about the tenth to the fourteenth day.

The *secondary stage* of syphilis, or the stage of constitutional manifestations, now begins, and is characterized by superficial lesions of the skin and mucous membranes, as well as their dependencies, and by affections of the eyes and the lymphatic glands. The duration of this stage is variable, usually lasting from one to two years, and depending greatly upon the treatment, the habits, and constitution of the patient.

The *tertiary stage* of syphilis begins at about the end of the second year, but is not so frequently observed now as formerly, owing to the improved methods of treatment during the first months of the disease. It manifests itself by gummous, tubercular, bullous, and ulcerative lesions; also by affections of the nervous system, viscera, and bones.

SOURCES OF CONTAGION.

The secretion of the initial lesion is contagious. The secretions of the secondary lesions (mucous patches, condylomata, etc.), the blood, and the lymph, in the

secondary stage, are contagious. The physiological secretions, such as the tears, milk, saliva, and sweat, are innocuous, unless mixed with the blood or secretions from primary and secondary lesions. The semen is innocuous upon a cutaneous or mucous surface, but may transmit syphilis to the ovum. The urine is in all probability also innocuous.

It is doubtful if the secretions of the tertiary lesions are contagious.

MODES OF INFECTION.

Syphilitic infection may be either *direct* or *mediate*.

Direct infection takes place most frequently from the genitals of one person to those of another during coitus; also in unnatural practices between persons of the same or opposite sex.

Mouth-to-mouth infection, as in kissing, is not infrequent.

Surgeons, obstetricians, dentists, and midwives are very liable to infection on the fingers, and should therefore exercise great care in handling or operating upon syphilitic subjects.

Mediate infection is that form in which the syphilitic virus upon any article is transferred to a healthy person. The agents of transfer may be cigars, pipes, tooth-brushes, pencils, chewing-gum, handkerchiefs, whistles, drinking- and eating-utensils, razors, towels, toys, surgical operations—dressings, instruments, etc. Glassblowers are often infected, as a number of men use the same pipe. Vaccino-syphilis is rarely encountered at present, owing to the substitution of bovine for human virus.

When the disease is contracted in any of the above ways, that is, without sexual contact, it is called syphilis of the innocents, or unmerited syphilis. Syphilis is precisely the same disease and pursues essentially the same course whether derived from a primary or secondary lesion ; in both cases the point of entry of the syphilitic virus being marked by the initial lesion or chancre.

CHAPTER XXII.

THE INITIAL LESION OF SYPHILIS.

The initial lesion of syphilis is also called the chancre; the hard, indurated, infecting, or Hunterian chancre; the initial sclerosis; the primitive or initial neoplasm, and primary syphilitic ulcer.

It originates in the secretions of primary or secondary lesions, appears at the end of the first period of incubation (fourteen to twenty-one days), and is always situated at the point of entrance of the syphilitic virus. Usually there is but one initial lesion, although several may be present at the same time, infection having occurred simultaneously at several points.

Chancres found upon the genital organs are called *genital chancres;* those situated elsewhere upon the body are designated as *extra-genital chancres.*

Most frequently the initial lesion occurs upon the genitals, but may be situated upon any part of the body—as upon the lips, the tongue, the tonsils, the eyelid or conjunctiva, the ear, the neck, the fingers, the pubes, the belly, the breasts, the arms, or within the rectum.

In looking for the site of the initial lesion in obscure cases it is well to bear in mind the clinical fact, that the lymphatic glands in relation with the sore are always the largest and most indurated.

There are six forms (Taylor) under which the initial lesion may appear at its *beginning:*

First. The chancrous erosion.

Second. The silvery spot.

Third. The dry papule, or patch.

Fourth. The umbilicated papule, or follicular chancre.

Fifth. The purple necrotic nodule.

Sixth. The ecthymatous chancre.

The *chancrous erosion* is the most common form. It begins as a small spot of excoriation, dark-red in color at first, but finally becoming coppery red. The surface is smooth and polished and destitute of granulations. The secretion is serous and profuse. Usually there is but a single erosion; exceptionally there may be several, in which case they are called multiple herpetiform chancres.

When, as the result of new cell-growth beneath it, the chancrous erosion becomes elevated above the level of the surrounding tissues, it is called the *ulcus elevatum.*

The *silvery spot* is generally situated upon the glans and at the meatus; it is pin-head in size and silvery-white in color, as if the mucous membrane had been touched with pure carbolic acid or nitrate of silver. The lesion increases slowly, and is finally replaced by a smooth, shining surface typical of chancre.

The *dry papule*, or "papule séche of Lancereaux," is always in a dry condition, as its name implies. It is generally single and begins as a dull-red spot. The surface is flat or convex, brownish-red in color, and destitute of secretion. In some cases the papule subsides, while in others it becomes exulcerous.

The *umbilicated papule* or *follicular chancre* is a rare

form of the initial lesion; commencing as a small pinkish elevation with central depression, it increases in size and assumes a red color.

The *purple necrotic nodule.* This is a very rare form of the initial lesion, and usually occurs on the glans and in the sulcus behind the corona. Beginning as a small, dark-red spot, it is finally converted into a purplish papule, which may either subside or go on to necrosis of the entire mass.

The *ecthymatous chancre.* By this form of initial lesion is simply meant a chancre that is covered with a brownish-black or greenish-brown crust, as the result of local irritation.

Beginning in any of the above forms, the chancre finally develops into a superficial erosion, with purplish halo, sloping sides, smooth red floor, profuse serous secretion, and situated upon and surrounded by a circumscribed mass of induration.

Infecting balano-posthitis. This is a form under which the initial lesion sometimes appears, and may be mistaken for simple balano-posthitis. The prepuce is infiltrated, its mucous membrane thickened, purplish-red in color, and slightly excoriated. The glans penis may or may not be eroded. In some cases the induration is evenly distributed, in others it is localized.

Induration. The induration of the chancre is a cartilaginous hardness of the tissues around and beneath the sore, and is not really typical until about the tenth or fourteenth day after the appearance of the chancre. It is due to a deposit of granulation tissue, which takes place without acute inflammation, and which is sharply defined at its circumference from the surrounding structures. The *amount* of induration

varies greatly, and depends a good deal upon the site of the chancre; it is always well marked in the sulcus behind the corona glandis, at and within the meatus, or on the corona, but is absent or very slight on the glans itself. As a rule, the induration remains until the chancre has healed, although its duration is largely influenced by appropriate treatment.

Parchment induration is that variety of induration in which the deposit is superficial and confined to the tissues directly beneath the sore.

Relapsing induration. At any time during the course of syphilis indurated nodules may appear on the genitals; they are either superficial or deep, and may be mistaken for primary lesions, especially when their surfaces become eroded and give rise to secretions. These nodules have been observed as early as the first, and as late as the tenth year of the disease.

Secretion. The secretion of the chancre is profuse, and serous in character unless the sore be irritated or infected, when it is rendered purulent.

Duration. The duration of the chancre varies in different cases and depends upon the treatment. It may remain until after the development of the secondary symptoms.

Termination. As a rule, the site of the chancre is not marked by a cicatrix, but by a purplish-red spot, which in time fades to white.

The *lymphatic glands* in the immediate neighborhood of the chancre become indurated on about the tenth or fourteenth day of its existence; they are painless, freely movable upon and separate from each other, and do not suppurate unless the sore has been infected with pyo-

genic microbes. The overlying skin remains normal in all respects.

The *lymphatic vessels* become indurated about the same time as the chancre, and run from it toward the nearest group of glands. They are hard and cord-like, and devoid of all acute inflammatory symptoms.

The following table shows the situation of the enlarged glands in relation to the chancre:

Chancres of the genital organs; of the integument in their immediate neighborhood, or of the anus.	Inguinal glands.
Chancres of the lips and chin.	Submaxillary glands.
Chancres of the tongue.	Subhyoid glands.
Chancres of the eyelids.	Pre-auricular glands.
Chancres of the fingers.	Epitrochlear and axillary glands.
Chancres of the arm and breast.	Axillary glands.

DIFFERENTIAL DIAGNOSIS OF THE CHANCRE AND CHANCROID.

Chancre.	*Chancroid.*
Has a period of incubation; generally two to three weeks.	Has no period of incubation.
Looks like a superficial erosion.	Is "punched out" and excavated in appearance.
The edges are sloping.	The edges are undermined.
The floor is smooth, red or copper-colored.	The floor is uneven, "worm-eaten," and yellow in color.
The secretion is serous and profuse.	The secretion is purulent and auto-inoculable.

Chancre.	*Chancroid*
The induration is cartilaginous and sharply limited.	There is no induration, but the sore may be surrounded by a zone of œdematous infiltration, not sharply limited.
The neighboring lymphatic glands are indurated, painless, freely movable beneath the skin, not matted together, and rarely suppurate.	If the neighboring lymphatic glands are involved, they form an inflamed, painful mass, which usually suppurates; the overlying skin becomes red, tender, and hot.
The tissues around the sore are purplish in color.	The tissues around the sore are bright red in color.

CHAPTER XXIII.

THE SECONDARY PERIOD.

In some subjects the commencement of this period, which begins at about the end of the forty-fifth to the ninetieth day, is marked only by cutaneous lesions (*syphilides*), while in others there are various constitutional disturbances, such as fever, headache, neuralgia, pains in the bones, muscles or joints, insomnia, and anæmia.

Syphilitic fever varies considerably in different cases. It is most marked in women and nervous subjects, and may be either intermittent, remittent, or continued in character; as a rule, it is higher at night and just prior to the appearance of an eruption, after the development of which it usually subsides spontaneously. The fever may be accompanied by chilly sensations, or even a well-marked chill, and followed by mild or profuse sweating; there is a corresponding acceleration of the pulse and respiration. Syphilitic fever is uninfluenced by quinine, but yields readily to mercurial treatment.

Neuralgic pains in different parts of the body, intense headache, and pains in the bones, joints, tendons, and muscles, which become worse at night, are very common at this period of the disease.

Insomnia, accompanied by various delusions, is sometimes met with, especially in women and nervous subjects.

Anæmia during this stage is frequently encountered,

generally in run-down and debilitated subjects. There is a marked increase in the number of white blood-corpuscles, with a corresponding decrease in the number of red corpuscles.

The skin and mucous membranes are very susceptible to irritation and inflammation, as may frequently be observed in the slow healing of wounds and scratches in syphilitic subjects.

Syphilitic analgesia consists in the loss of the sense of touch, of heat or cold, and of the perception of pain. It occurs in men and women, but most frequently in the latter sex. In some cases it extends over the entire body, while in others it is restricted to certain regions. Its favorite localities are the dorsal surfaces of the forearms, the hands, the ankles, and the feet. Beginning during the early secondary period, it may last for several months.

Icterus is sometimes observed during the secondary stage, and is caused by a congestion of the mucous membrane of the ductus communis choledochus.

CHAPTER XXIV.

THE SYPHILIDES.

The syphilides constitute the various lesions of the skin which may appear at any time during the course of syphilis; these syphilitic eruptions are caused by localized hyperæmia and cell-infiltration. The hyperæmic or erythematous syphilides are peculiar to the early stages, while those due to cell-infiltration appear later. The infiltrating cells are small, round, granular, nucleated bodies, resembling white blood-corpuscles, and very similar to the cells found in the initial lesion and the later gummatous tumors.

The course of the syphilides is chronic, and marked by the absence of acute inflammatory symptoms. As a rule, there is no pain or itching except when the lesions degenerate, or are situated on the scalp, when they may then cause more or less irritation.

Very commonly several varieties of lesions are present at the same time; this occurrence is due to the chronicity of the syphilides, and their tendency to relapse. Their color, which is at first pinkish-red, finally fades to a brownish-red, copper, or "lean ham" color; these pigmentary changes are probably due to a deposit of the coloring-matter of the blood in the affected spots.

Relapses, particularly of the erythematous and papular syphilides, are apt to assume a circular or ring-shaped form.

THE ERYTHEMATOUS SYPHILIDE.

Synonyms: Syphilitic erythema, syphilitic roseola, macular syphilide, syphilis cutanea maculosa, or syphiloderma erythematosum.

The erythematous syphilide is usually the first eruption to appear, and exists in all cases of syphilis, but may be so faint in some as to escape observation. The lesion consists of round, oval, or irregular spots of hyperæmia with a diameter of from one line to half an inch. Their color varies from a delicate pink to a decided red or even purple hue. In some cases there is only a mottling of the skin, or the eruption is so faint as to be invisible except on careful examination. Exposure to cold brings the spots into view, and this can be accomplished by applying alcohol to the surface, or having the patient undress in a cool room. At first the spots disappear on pressure, but at about the end of the first month they assume a permanent coppery color in cases that have not been treated.

As a rule, the eruption appears first near the umbilicus, then spreads over the trunk and extremities, especially on their flexor aspects; the dorsal surfaces of the hands and feet are rarely invaded, but the spots are very persistent on the palms and soles, where they may form scaling patches. On the back the eruption follows the obliquity of the ribs, from the median line outward. When it occurs on the scalp it is usually accompanied by alopecia. On the genitals of either sex, the macules may hypertrophy, and thus form condylomata lata; the same is true if they are situated about the anus, the umbilicus, the nose, the mouth, or in the folds beneath and between the breasts, or where surfaces of skin are

in contact. If the face be involved, the eruption is most marked about the nose, mouth, chin, and especially on the forehead at the border of the scalp, where the macules form the so-called "corona veneris." The eruption on the face is generally covered by fine scales of epidermis or yellowish-white crusts.

With this eruption we may have condylomata lata, alopecia, affections of the nails, slight periostitis, or even osseous lesions, and scaling of the palms or soles. Iritis is rare, but may occur at this period.

The course of the erythematous syphilide is slow, and its duration depends upon the degree of hyperæmia and the treatment. Relapses are common during the first year, and when they occur the eruption is generally localized, and very apt to be circular or ring-shaped.

This syphilide may be confounded with measles, scarlatina, or the erythema caused by cubebs, oil of sandalwood, and copaiba, or the eruption occasioned by the internal or external use of mercury.

THE PAPULAR SYPHILIDES.

The lesion of the papular syphilides consists of circumscribed cell-infiltration into the integument. It is sometimes the first eruption of the secondary stage, or may occur simultaneously with the erythematous syphilide, or even as late as the tertiary period.

There are *two* varieties of the papular syphilide: the *conical* or *miliary* papular syphilide, and the *lenticular* or *flat* papular syphilide.

THE CONICAL OR MILIARY PAPULAR SYPHILIDE.

This syphilide has *two* varieties: the *large conical* or *miliary* papular syphilide, composed of *large* papules,

and the *small conical* or *miliary* papular syphilide, composed of *small* papules.

The *large miliary papular syphilide* is less common than the small variety, and is frequently associated with it. The papules are conical, red in color at first, but finally assume a coppery hue. They rarely appear in large numbers, and are generally scattered over the body. The papules are most profuse on the back and buttocks, the front of the thighs, the face, and the back of the neck. They are very prone to pustulate and degenerate into ulcers.

In the *small miliary papular syphilide* the papules are about the size of a pin's head, round or conical, sometimes umbilicated, and of a deep pinkish-red color. They are grouped either in the form of circles, segments of circles, or like the letter S or figure 8.

The eruption begins about the face, and thence invades the entire body. Frequently some of the papules are converted into vesicles or pustules, by the formation of serum or pus on their apices.

THE LENTICULAR OR FLAT PAPULAR SYPHILIDE.

There are *two* varieties of this syphilide: the *small lenticular* or *flat* papular syphilide, composed of *small* papules, and the *large lenticular* or *flat* papular syphilide, composed of *large* papules.

Small lenticular or flat papular syphilide. In this form the papules begin as little red spots, and rapidly increase in size to one-eighth or even one-quarter of an inch in diameter. They are round or oval, with flat surfaces and sharply limited margins. The papules first appear about the shoulders, the back of the neck,

or the sides of the thorax, and are rapidly followed by others on the face and the front of the neck; the trunk and body generally are then invaded, and on the back the eruption follows the course of the ribs. They are especially numerous on the flexor aspects of the extremities and near joints. The supra- and infra-clavicular regions are not invaded. They are more numerous in the palmar than on the dorsal surfaces of the hands.

If the papules extend below the knees, they are sparingly distributed on the inner surfaces of the legs, and sometimes on the soles. This syphilide frequently spares the face, although it may form the so-called "corona veneris."

The color, which is at first a pinkish-red, soon becomes coppery; on the legs it may be purple, owing to blood-stasis or effusion.

The amount of scaling varies greatly in different subjects and on the various parts of the body.

The scales on the papules are small, adherent, and yellowish-white in color. Under mercurial treatment this eruption disappears rapidly, but leaves copper-colored spots of pigmentation.

A relapse of this syphilide may occur at any time within two years after infection, and the papules then tend to form circles, or segments of circles, on the elbows and knees, and may be accompanied by papules on the shoulders and trunk.

Large lenticular or flat papular syphilide. Commencing as small spots, the papules increase rapidly in size; they are elevated, sharply defined, and covered with small scales; in diameter they vary from three-eighths of an inch to one inch. The color, which is at first red, soon becomes coppery. Their course is chronic.

This syphilide really belongs to the middle and late periods of the secondary stage, is rarely seen as the first eruption, but frequently appears as late as the second, and even the third year.

The eruption consists of a large number of papules scattered irregularly over the body. Upon moist, warm, and unclean surfaces papules, either large or small, become excoriated and transformed into condylomata with a foul secretion, as between the toes, around the umbilicus, at the margin of the nostril, on the perineum, about the genitals, and between the thighs and scrotum.

SCALING PAPULAR SYPHILIDE OF THE PALMS AND SOLES.

Scaling papular syphilides of the palms and soles may occur at any time during the secondary period, or with tertiary lesions.

Their course is chronic, painless, and unaccompanied by itching.

The well-marked scaling syphilides of the palms and soles may appear as early as the third month, or much later. At first the papules are elevated, sharply defined, and of a deep-red color; they increase in size, fuse together, and form irregular spots and patches.

There is a general thickening of the epidermis, with scaling and redness of the surface; in severe cases the furrows of the hand may be converted into painful fissures, which are liable to last for months or for years. This affection may extend along the fingers to the nails, which become brittle and thickened. If the process continue, there may be a general cornification of the epidermis of the palm or sole, which becomes perforated

with small holes, from which can be extracted chalk-like masses of epidermis; this condition is known by some as "syphilis cutanea cornea."

THE PUSTULAR SYPHILIDES.

These syphilides may appear at any time during the secondary stage, or even as late as the tertiary period. The pustules vary in size, from a pin's head to a ten-cent piece; are round or oval, and surrounded by a coppery zone. They may begin as papules or pustules. In some cases they cover the entire body, while in others they are limited to special regions. Relapses are very common. The crusts of the small pustules are greenish-brown in color; those of the larger and later ones being greenish-black, of firm consistence, and somewhat adherent. Beneath the small crusts there is little if any suppuration, but under the larger ones there are well-marked ulcers, secreting thick, brownish-yellow pus.

THE SMALL PUSTULAR OR ACNE-FORM SYPHILIDE.

This is a papulo-pustular syphilide, and attacks the sebaceous and hair follicles. It consists of small, conical, or slightly rounded pustules, which may form the entire eruption, or be accompanied by a papular or erymatous syphilide.

The appearance of this eruption is usually attended by fever, which may last days, or in some cases weeks, the temperature varying from 90° to 100° F., or over.

The color of the bases of the pustules is at first bright red, but rapidly becomes brownish-red. The apices of

the pustules are first yellow, but the pus is soon changed into a greenish-brown, somewhat adherent crust.

In some cases the pustules are transformed into small ulcers; in others they run together, forming complete or partial rings.

The eruption usually begins about the face, the scalp, the back of the neck and the shoulders, and may then invade the entire body, but is most marked upon the scapular, sternal and gluteal regions, and on the outer aspects of the extremities.

This syphilide generally appears from the third to the sixth month of the secondary period, and may run a very chronic course; it relapses usually as a larger pustular or tubercular syphilide. The pustules leave small brown spots of pigmentation which disappear in a few months, or cicatrices which destroy the hair follicles, thus producing permanent alopecia.

THE LARGE PUSTULAR OR IMPETIGO-FORM SYPHILIDE.

This is a pustulo-crustaceous eruption, having a tendency to involve large areas of surface, and to become serpiginous in character.

It usually appears about the middle or latter part of the first year of the disease, but may occur earlier or later.

Most of the pustules are about the size of a pea or larger, and found upon the hairy parts, seldom on the hands and feet.

The eruption commences as red spots, which are soon transformed into pustules; these are covered by dark-brown adherent crusts, which may run together, thus forming patches that attain a diameter of several inches;

this is well seen on the face, at the margin of the scalp, in the scalp itself, about the alæ nasi and commissures of the lips, upon the chin and in the beard.

In some cases the eruption becomes serpiginous, generally upon the upper extremities; it extends by a ring of ulceration, covered with a crust, and enclosing a healed area of skin. This serpiginous process may be either *superficial* or *deep*, according to the amount and depth of tissue it destroys. In neglected and untreated cases the ulceration may cause great destruction of tissue, especially upon the face and head; this is rarely seen, however, if the patient receives early and proper treatment. Healing occurs under the crusts, which fall off, leaving smooth, red surfaces that remain pigmented for several months.

This eruption is rarely present with the erythematous syphilide, but is not uncommon with the papular variety; it generally occurs in debilitated and alcoholic subjects, or in those who have neglected early treatment.

THE VARIOLA-FORM SYPHILIDE.

This is a much less common eruption than the acneform variety, and resembles variola and varicella.

It is composed of round, superficial pustules, beginning as red spots, which in a day or so are converted into pustules. The pustules are surrounded by a deep-red areola; when fully developed they become umbilicated. In about a week greenish-brown, slightly adherent crusts are formed, beneath which is an ulcerated base.

They run a chronic course, do not increase in size, but in severe cases may merge together.

They occur where the skin is soft and delicate, as upon the forehead, and at muco-cutaneous junctions, and are rarely found in the palms or on the soles.

The eruption begins about the face, and spreads over the rest of the body.

When the crusts fall off their former sites are indicated by spots of pigmentation.

THE ECTHYMA-FORM SYPHILIDE.

There are *two* forms of this syphilide—the *superficial* and the *deep*.

The *superficial* form may appear at any time during the first year of syphilis, and consists of pustules; these begin as red elevations of the skin, which are soon transformed into pustules; these increase in size, and are covered by round or conical crusts of a yellowish-brown color. Beneath the crust is an ulcerated surface, which secretes a thick pus.

The pustules generally appear first about the scalp, particularly at its junction with the face and neck, and in a short time invade the various parts of the body, as the anterior surfaces of the legs and forearms, the trunk, and the inguinal and gluteal regions. The pustules may be disseminated, grouped in patches, or arranged in the form of circles or segments of circles. In some cases they leave cicatrices, while in others they do not.

The *deep* form of this syphilide is as a rule a late manifestation, but may be precocious, and is then very malignant.

The eruption begins as round or oval elevations, upon which pus forms; this dries into a blackish-brown crust, having beneath it a deep, sharply defined ulcer, which when healed leaves a white cicatrix.

When the eruption is matured, it consists of an incrusted papulo-tubercle, from one-quarter to one half an inch in diameter, and surrounded by a coppery-colored zone.

It is most marked upon the anterior surfaces of the legs, the arms, about the face, and on the lower portions of the trunk.

The eruption is developed very slowly and in successive crops.

RUPIA.

The eruption consists of ulcers covered by laminated crusts. It may appear during the first year of syphilis, but is usually a late manifestation of the disease.

There are *two* varieties of rupia: one in which the crusts are small, numerous, and scattered; another, in which they are larger, less numerous, and grouped together.

The lesion begins as a red spot which is transformed into a flat pustule; this soon dries into a small greenish-brown crust, having beneath it an ulcerated surface, the secretion from which forms another and larger crust under the initial one; this process continues, each crust being larger than the preceding one, until finally we have a conical, laminated, brownish-black, hard, adherent crust, beneath which is an undermined ulcer, with a foul purulent secretion, and surrounded by an area of redness.

The *small* variety begins about the face or the forearms, and may then invade the trunk and the lower extremities.

The *large* variety is most common on the face and trunk, but may also appear on the extremities.

The lesion is generally single, although several may be formed at the same time.

The resulting cicatrices are shining white, depressed, and surrounded by a brownish line of pigment, which remains for several months.

THE BULLOUS SYPHILIDE.

This syphilide begins as an effusion of serum beneath the epidermis, and becoming turbid is finally converted into pus. The pus gradually dries into an adherent greenish-black crust, beneath which is an ulcer.

The bullæ vary greatly in size, and are surrounded by a red areola. They generally occur on the forearms and legs, but may also invade the trunk, and are then most marked upon the chest.

This is usually a late manifestation and runs a chronic course.

THE TUBERCULAR SYPHILIDE.

The tubercular syphilide consists of circumscribed or diffuse infiltrations involving the entire thickness of the skin.

It really belongs to the tertiary period, but may be developed early in the secondary stage.

The *non-ulcerative* or *resolutive* tubercular syphilide occurs in *two* forms: *first*, as sharply defined, conical, or rounded tubercles, and *second*, as more or less elevated, flat, sharply circumscribed, and often scaly patches. As a rule, these lesions do not ulcerate.

First form. The conical or rounded tubercles vary

in size from one-third of an inch to an inch or more in diameter, and are deeply seated in the derma. They begin as pinkish or dark-red spots, and eventually become deep, circumscribed tubercles of a pinkish-red, coppery, or brownish-red color. On the face they have a smooth, shining surface, with little or no scaling, but upon other regions they are frequently covered with large adherent scales.

If this syphilide appears in the secondary period, it usually invades the entire body; but if it occurs later, it shows a tendency to attack the face, the forehead, the scalp, the back of the neck, the shoulders, and scapular regions, the thorax, and especially the back, the gluteal regions, the outer aspects of the extremities near the joints, and the backs of the hands, very rarely the palms and soles. When developed upon certain regions this eruption occurs in groups, which may be either circular or irregular in outline. On the forehead it may form the so-called "corona veneris."

Sometimes upon the face one or more tubercles coalesce, forming a patch, which rapidly increases in size along its circumference, while atrophy and absorption take place at the centre; in this way producing an elevated circle enclosing a central depressed patch of atrophied tissue.

On the body the course of this syphilide is practically the same as upon the face.

Second form. This consists of flat, sharply circumscribed, deeply seated patches, and is less frequent than the first form. It commences as small red spots, which increase in size from one to two inches in area. The tubercles are slightly elevated, and look like patches of thickened and reddened skin covered with scales, and

surrounded by a narrow areola of redness. They have a marked tendency to relapse.

Their course is chronic, lasting weeks, months, and even years.

Exceptionally they form circles, or, if irritated, patches, which may increase at the periphery and atrophy at the centre.

On parts subject to friction or pressure the tubercles sometimes ulcerate.

THE GUMMATOUS SYPHILIDES.

There are *two* varieties of these syphilides—the *early secondary* or *precocious gummata*, and those occurring late in the disease, and called *tertiary*.

Of the *early secondary* or *precocious* gummata there are *three* varieties: the *generalized*, the *localized*, and the *neurotic*.

The *generalized variety* may appear as early as the eighth week or as late as the middle of the second year of the disease.

It begins as small circumscribed swellings beneath the skin, which soon adhere to it and form bright-red spots about the size of a bean. As they increase their color becomes coppery. When fully developed they are firm in consistence, and are then said to be in the stage of condensation; as they mature they become softer and pass into the stage of softening.

If the disease progresses favorably, these lesions do not ulcerate, but resolve, leaving spots of pigmentation.

This eruption may be general and involve the entire body. Its favorite sites are the arms, the forearms, the

back, the chest, the gluteal regions, the thighs, and the legs.

If ulceration takes place, the tumors become dark red in color and fluctuating, the integument is destroyed, and thus is revealed an unhealthy, undermined ulcer, secreting sanious pus.

The *localized variety* usually appears about the fifth month or within the first year, and in some instances even later. The tumors are the same as in the first variety, except that they are larger and more indolent.

The eruption is generally found on the head, the face, the pharyngeal walls, the mouth, the forearms, and the legs, but may also be met with upon the trunk, the arms, and the thighs.

These tumors, likewise, have the stages of condensation and softening; they may either be absorbed or ulcerate.

The generalized and localized varieties of gummata occur in elderly, debilitated, and alcoholic subjects.

In the *neurotic variety* the syphilide appears during the very early months of the disease, is preceded or accompanied by severe neuralgic or rheumatic pains in the joints or muscles, and by general malaise and debility. There are flashing, burning pains, either intermittent or continuous, at the sites of the lesions. There are also some rise of temperature, loss of appetite, and emaciation. The tumors generally occur on the forearms and legs, but may be found upon the shoulders, the arms, the thighs, the chest, and the trunk.

This eruption consists of *two* lesions: *first*, of oval or round tumors or irregular plaques, and, *second*, of tumors situated in the subcutaneous tissue and freely movable beneath the skin and upon the fascia.

The tumors begin by infiltration into the skin and connective tissue; at first they are bright-red, round or oval, circumscribed swellings, which soon become raised above the level of the surrounding integument.

In some cases the bright-red color becomes darkened into a blackish-red, in others into a deep bright-red, and again in others the centre becomes white, and is surrounded by a deep-red border.

Some cases resolve, others ulcerate, and, if the latter be the case, the resulting cicatrices are usually superficial.

LATE OR TERTIARY GUMMATA.

These lesions belong to the late stages of the disease, and consist of circumscribed tumors.

The eruption is composed of a small number of lesions whose course is slow and painless. It generally occurs on parts where the connective tissue is loose and abundant.

When the lesions are subcutaneous they are *gummous* or *gummatous tumors;* but if they ulcerate, and involve the skin, they are called *gummatous ulcers.*

This syphilide has *three stages:* the stage of tumefaction, the stage of ulceration, and the stage of repair.

It commences as small, painless, movable nodules, about the size of a pea, and situated beneath the integument. As they increase in size they form adhesions with the skin, periosteum, and fascia.

The integument over the nodules is at first red, but finally becomes coppery-red and much thickened.

The lesions are true gummy tumors, varying in size from that of a pea to several inches in diameter, more or less convex and surrounded by an area of inflamma-

tion. They are prone to develop in groups, and may either fuse together or remain isolated. The tumors may remain solid for weeks or months, and with proper treatment undergo resolution; but, as a rule, they degenerate in either of the following ways: by ulceration, which may occur on the skin and involve the entire lesion, or the new growth may soften and cause ulceration in the skin. The resulting ulcer is similar in shape to the tumor; the floor is uneven, reddish-green or yellowish-green in color, and secretes sanious, fetid pus. The edges are sharply cut, perpendicular, and surrounded by an inflammatory areola.

The cicatrices, which are thin in some cases, but thick and rough in others, soon lose their coppery color, and become white.

The course of the gummata is very chronic. This syphilide may occur on the scalp, the face, or the neck; its favorite sites are on the extremities, near the joints, the back more frequently than the chest, very often upon the gluteal regions, rarely upon the lower part of the abdomen, never on the palms or soles.

The ulcers may become serpiginous, phagedenic, or gangrenous.

THE SERPIGINOUS SYPHILIDE.

There are *two* varieties of this syphilide—the superficial and the deep.

The *superficial* serpiginous syphilide belongs to the early period of syphilis, and begins as a pustule; a crust forms upon it, beneath which is a superficial ulceration; the crusts fall off except at the periphery, where they form a ring, the enclosed area being oval or

round in shape and hyperæmic. Beneath the ring of crusts is a corresponding ulcer, surrounded by an inflammatory areola. The ulcerative process extends, being covered by the crusts, while the central portion cicatrizes. When ulceration ceases, it leaves slight atrophy of the skin and copper-colored pigmentation.

The *deep* serpiginous syphilide originates in one of the late or tertiary lesions, such as a tubercle, an ecthymaform pustule, or an ulcerating gumma.

Changes similar to those in the superficial variety take place, until there is developed a red cicatrix surrounded by a wide ring of greenish-black crusts, beneath which is an ulcerating, ring-shaped surface.

This syphilide is rather rare and chronic in its course, sometimes occupying years.

It causes little pain, and usually occurs on the inner surfaces of the arms and forearms, upon the breast and the legs.

The resulting cicatrices may be thick or thin, and, if situated near joints, they are liable to cause permanent deformity from their contraction. The pigmentation finally fades, leaving white scars.

THE PIGMENTARY SYPHILIDE.

This syphilide occurs in the early months of the disease, and consists of brown or yellowish-brown spots or patches.

There are *three* forms of the pigmentary syphilide:

The *first form* consists of sharply defined or irregular spots or patches, of a yellowish-brown or brown color, which is unaffected by pressure. They vary in size from that of a pea to an inch or even more in diameter,

are not elevated, do not scale, and may remain for weeks or months.

The *second form* occurs as a diffuse pigmentation, and is more common than the first variety. It usually begins on the sides or the back of the neck, and thence invades the chest and back for a short distance. The color varies in different subjects, from a light *café-au-lait* to a light-brown or even brown hue. Upon the surface of a patch appear several small, round, oval, or irregular white spots; these increase slowly, in some cases becoming whiter than the normal skin, while in others they are of the same color.

This condition lasts for several months, then disappears, leaving the parts in a perfectly normal condition.

The *third form* consists of an abnormal distribution of the pigment of the skin, and is the least common of all.

The normal color of the integument becomes white, in spots of irregular size and shape; the spots are surrounded by a dark border, which becomes deeper in color as the white spots increase. After a period of several months the skin resumes its normal color.

The lesion may appear as early as the second or third month, but usually occurs at the sixth month, and during the second or even the third year.

It is more common in females than in males, and usually appears before the thirty-fifth year; it is also quite rare in older persons.

This syphilide is generally situated upon the neck, and especially its sides, less frequently upon the forehead and face, but may also appear upon the flexor surfaces of the extremities.

MALIGNANT PRECOCIOUS SYPHILIDES.

By malignant precocious syphilides are understood certain eruptions, which, having a malignant ulcerative tendency, appear early in the course of the disease, and are accompanied by general cachexia.

Pustular eruptions, particularly the impetigo-form and the ecthyma-form syphilides, and less frequently the papular eruptions, are prone to assume these characters. Such complications generally occur in debilitated subjects and those addicted to alcoholic stimulants.

These syphilides are divided into *three* classes: the *syphilide puro-crustacée ulcéreuse*, the *syphilide tuberculo-crustacée ulcéreuse*, and the *syphilide tuberculo-ulcérante gangréneuse.*

The *syphilide puro-crustacée ulcéreuse* is a pustular eruption, accompanied by ulceration and crust-formation. It commences as pustules, which ulcerate and form greenish-black crusts; the ulcers are deep, and have a foul purulent secretion. Beginning upon the face or scalp, it extends to the arms, and may eventually invade the entire body.

The *syphilide tuberculo-crustacée ulcéreuse* begins as small tubercles, which are rapidly transformed into ulcers, covered by thick crusts. Its course and situation are similar to the preceding class.

The *syphilide tuberculo-ulcérante gangréneuse*, also called *carbunculus veneris*, is a very destructive—and, fortunately, quite uncommon—syphilide.

It commences as dark-red, deeply seated tubercles, in the centre of which a black slough forms; it increases in size, and is thrown off, exposing a deep undermined ulcer with foul ichorous secretion. Each tubercle is

surrounded by a zone of redness. If healing occur, a depressed, copper-colored cicatrix is left, which in time becomes white. The eruption is situated upon the face, the extremities, the shoulders, and the buttocks.

The invasion is rapid, but the course of the lesion is chronic.

Preceding the appearance of these syphilides the patient has a rise of temperature, accompanied by general malaise, various neuralgic pains, loss of appetite, and an anæmic appearance.

CHAPTER XXV.

SYPHILIS OF THE APPENDAGES OF THE SKIN.

THE HAIR.

Alopecia is a very common manifestation of syphilis; it may be either slight or quite extensive, is rarely permanent, and runs a rapid course in some cases and a chronic one in others.

It is unaccompanied by heat or itching. There may be no marked lesions of the scalp, or the hair-follicles may be attacked by macules, papules, pustules, or ulcers.

The eyebrows, the beard and the moustache, the hair of the pubes, the axillæ, and that on the body generally may be involved; the eyelashes are seldom attacked, unless by an ulcerative lesion.

There are *two* varieties of syphilitic alopecia: *first*, a general thinning of the hair; and, *second*, loss of the hair in spots or patches of irregular size and outline.

Alopecia generally occurs about the third month of the disease, but may appear at any time before the end of the second year.

It is the result of impaired nutrition of the hair-follicles, due to the syphilitic virus. Permanent baldness results from ulcerative processes attacking the hair-follicles.

The prognosis, as a rule, is good, provided the loss of

hair has not been too extensive and the patient has been properly treated.

THE NAILS.

Syphilitic lesions of the nails are of *two* varieties: first, *onychia*, in which the disease begins in the substance of the nail; and, second, *perionychia*, in which the diseases commences around the nail, and finally involves it.

The course of these lesions is chronic, and may be either mild or severe. They usually occur within the first two years of the disease, but may appear much later.

In *syphilitic onychia* the process may be dry (*onychia sicca*), and limited to the nail, or the nail may be separated from its bed.

In *onychia sicca* the nail loses its lustre and transparency, and becomes dull yellow in color. The disease may be limited by a line of demarcation, or involve the entire nail. The edge of the nail becomes thick, brittle, and cracks readily; its surface is rough and marked by shallow longitudinal fissures and depressions; the surrounding epidermis is generally thick and scaly.

The diseased portion is gradually pushed forward, grows out, and is replaced by healthy nail-tissue.

Separation of the nail may be partial or complete, and generally occurs in the early part of the secondary stage.

It begins at the free border of the nail and gradually creeps toward its base, the diseased area becoming greenish-brown in color. If only a portion of the nail has been destroyed, the healthy part pushes forward and

covers the denuded space; but if destruction has been complete, an entirely new nail is formed.

One or several nails may be affected; those of the fingers more frequently than the toes.

There are *two* varieties of syphilitic *perionychia:* the non-ulcerative and the ulcerative forms.

The *non-ulcerative* form attacks a portion of or the entire attached border of the nail, which becomes infiltrated and thickened; this condition may persist until the nail loses its lustre and is marked by transverse furrows. Ulceration sometimes occurs where the skin is reflected from the nail, and extending beneath it causes it to loosen and fall off.

The *ulcerative* form occurs during the secondary stage of the disease. It may begin as a papule, pustule, ulceration, or fissure at some part of the nail-margin, and spread beneath it, secreting a foul pus. The whole nail may be destroyed, or only a portion of it; but if the process be checked, a new nail forms and pushes the old one out in front of it.

If the ulceration is severe the entire matrix becomes involved; the nail is thrown off, leaving a yellowish surface, surrounded by an ulcerated and inflamed border. In such cases the entire phalanx is swollen.

Unless the ulcerative process has been too severe, a new nail is produced, which after a little time may become quite as good as the normal one.

There is sometimes a *local necrosis* of the nails, which become white in spots about the size of a pin's head; these are finally depressed and extend to the matrix, leaving sharply cut holes in the nail.

CHAPTER XXVI.

SYPHILIS OF THE MUCOUS MEMBRANES.

ERYTHEMA.

Erythema of the mucous membranes may occur at any time during the course of syphilis, particularly in the first months; it is similar to that of the skin, but is modified by the moisture and irritation to which mucous membranes are subjected. It most frequently involves the fauces and pituitary membrane.

There may be a simple redness of the mucous membrane without swelling, or redness with œdema of the parts. In the more advanced cases the mucous membrane has a milky appearance, its epithelium becomes detached in spots, thus causing erosions of the surface, which in some cases is dry, while in others it is covered by an abundant secretion.

MUCOUS PATCHES.

Mucous patches, also called mucous papules, consist of flat or slightly convex pearl-colored elevations, whose surface resembles mucous membrane, and whose secretion is highly contagious.

They are situated on the inside of the cheeks, particularly at the angles of the mouth, upon the lips, the tongue, the gums, the uvula, and the tonsils, at the

openings of the nares, on the pillars of the fauces, the hard and soft palate, and upon the conjunctiva and the umbilicus.

They are one of the earliest and most frequent secondary manifestations of syphilis. The lesion consists of a hyperplasia of the papillæ, and a proliferation of cells in the mucous layer; the epithelium on the surface of the patch may remain intact or become detached, the surface being depressed by ulceration or raised by further development of the papillæ.

Uncleanliness, irritation, heat, and moisture favor their development, as does also the use of alcohol and tobacco.

Mucous patches readily ulcerate when exposed to friction from the clothing or opposed surfaces of integument, and, unlike the other syphilitic eruptions, they are frequently attended by pruritus.

Mucous patches within the mouth are of a grayish-white color, looking as if the mucous membrane had been touched with nitrate of silver or pure carbolic acid. They are irregular in outline, and, as a rule, not elevated; when situated upon the tonsils, they usually ulcerate, owing to the constant friction to which these organs are subjected.

Their course is exceedingly chronic and they are very apt to recur, especially in those who use tobacco or alcohol.

CONDYLOMATA.

Condylomata are nothing more than exaggerated mucous patches, which from their situation upon the integument around the anus and genital organs are altered in appearance. They consist of round disks,

either single or multiple, of a reddish or grayish color, with granular surface, and elevated above the surrounding parts. They begin as small red spots, whose epidermis, being removed by friction, leaves a moist grayish surface, which is finally converted into an elevated wart-like disk, with offensive and highly contagious secretion.

CHAPTER XXVII.

SYPHILIS OF THE DIGESTIVE ORGANS.

THE MOUTH.

Erythema is usually limited to the neighborhood of the fauces, and associated with œdema, especially of the uvula and velum.

Mucous patches are most frequently situated upon the tonsils, the uvula, the velum palati and its pillars, the sides of the tongue, the inner surfaces of the lips and cheeks, and at the angles of the mouth. Less frequently they are observed upon the gums, and the dorsum and sides of the tongue.

Papules and Vesicles. Papules may occur in the mouth during a general papular eruption, but vesicles are very rare in this situation, owing to the constant moisture and friction, which prevent their formation.

Near the angles of the mouth, especially in habitual smokers, are frequently seen patches called *plaques des fumeurs;* they consist of an accumulation of epithelial cells, which become whitish in color, and in some instances fissured or eroded.

THE TONGUE.

Secondary lesions of the tongue consist of erythema of its mucous membrane, mucous patches, and fissures.

They yield readily to appropriate treatment, but are very liable to recur, especially in smokers and drinkers.

Erythema of the tongue may involve the entire organ, or be limited to patches, which are scattered over its surface.

Mucous patches are usually situated upon the sides or tip of the tongue, and resemble similar lesions situated on other mucous membranes.

Fissures of the tongue are the result of erythema or mucous patches, and are usually situated on its sides or dorsum.

Sclerosis of the tongue usually develops about the fifth year of the disease. It occurs upon the dorsum, near the median line, and is either superficial or deep in character.

Superficial sclerosis involves only the mucous membrane, and produces a "parchment" induration. It is either circumscribed or diffuse, and ulcerates only when injured by the teeth or irritated by alcohol and tobacco.

Deep or *parenchymatous* sclerosis attacks the mucous and muscular tissues. The tongue may be greatly increased in size, but after a time the newly formed fibrous tissue retracts, and the organ becomes atrophied. The edges of the tongue receive the markings of the teeth, while the body is lobulated. The lobules are separated by furrows which cannot be effaced. Ulceration may ensue from irritation or injury.

Gummata are later lesions, and may be either superficial or parenchymatous.

Superficial or *mucous* gummata commence as small nodules, which soon soften and ulcerate. The ulcer has perpendicular walls, infiltrated base, and its floor is covered with a yellowish-white film.

Parenchymatous gummata begin as small nodules in the muscular tissue of the tongue; they undergo degeneration, and finally the mucous membrane covering them ruptures, leaving a deep cavity, with sloughing undermined walls, and surrounded by an indurated areola.

The differential diagnosis between syphilitic ulcers or tumors of the tongue and those of non-specific origin is very important and oftentimes difficult.

The initial lesion is usually situated at or near the tip of the tongue, is single, surrounded by induration, and the lymphatic glands in anatomical connection are markedly enlarged, and as a rule do not suppurate.

Gummatous tumors are insidious in their origin, chronic in their course, and generally free from pain. They are situated upon the dorsum and posterior half of the tongue near the median line. The lymphatic glands are rarely affected and the functions of the tongue are not interfered with.

Gummatous ulcers are usually multiple and situated upon the dorsum. The floor is sloughy and slightly vascular, and the edges are undermined. Ganglionic enlargement is rare. They cause some pain.

The above lesions are all benefited by anti-syphilitic treatment, and the previous history aids greatly in making a correct diagnosis.

Tubercular ulcers of the tongue are painful; they are situated at or near its tip, or any part of the dorsal surface; they are generally single, but may be multiple. The lymphatic glands may or may not be affected. The ulcer has bevelled edges, flabby granulations, and is not surrounded by induration. The microscope shows tubercle bacilli.

Carcinoma. The ulcer is single, very painful, and situated on the borders and anterior half of the tongue; its edges are raised and hard, and the surrounding tissues are thickened. The floor is very vascular, bleeds readily, and secretes an ichorous pus. The functions of the tongue are interfered with. The lymphatic glands are always enlarged. The microscope shows cancer cells.

NECROSIS OF THE MAXILLARY BONES.

This manifestation of the disease is most frequently seen in the hard palate and the alveolar process of the superior maxillary bones.

When the hard palate is affected an abscess forms on the roof of the mouth near the median line; it finally ruptures, and reveals exposed bone. After separation of the sequestrum an opening is left between the nose and the mouth, which greatly interferes with articulation and deglutition.

Necrosis of the alveolar process occurs in the upper jaw near the central incisors, and as the disease extends the teeth loosen and fall out.

GUMMY TUMOR OF THE SOFT PALATE.

In this affection premonitory symptoms are insignificant or entirely absent. Suddenly the voice becomes transformed into a nasal whisper, and attempts at swallowing liquids or solids are followed by their regurgitation through the nose.

The lesion commences in either of two ways: *first*, a circumscribed deposit of gummy material takes place between the buccal and nasal surfaces of the soft palate;

second, there is a diffuse infiltration of the entire velum, its mucous membrane becomes reddened, and its mobility impaired. Rupture of the abscess or ulceration of the infiltrated tissue may involve one or both mucous surfaces, thus causing partial or complete perforation of the soft palate with its concomitant symptoms, such as regurgitation of the food, and nasal articulation. As the process of repair commences, the opening gradually contracts until it is greatly diminished in size or completely occluded.

THE PHARYNX.

Erythema, superficial ulcers, and deep ulcerations resulting from the degeneration of gummatous tumors may be observed; mucous patches are extremely rare in this region.

The posterior portion of the lateral walls is most frequently attacked. Gummy tumors have been seen upon the vault of the pharynx and on the upper part of its posterior wall. The lesions encountered in this region are similar to those observed in the mouth.

THE ŒSOPHAGUS.

Syphilitic ulceration of the mucous membrane of the walls of the œsophagus sometimes occurs, and as the ulcers heal their cicatrices contract, thus forming stricture of the tube, which, becoming narrowed, interferes with deglutition, and therefore with the proper nourishment of the patient, who becomes emaciated and feeble. True syphilitic gummata have also been found in the œsophageal walls.

THE STOMACH AND INTESTINES.

Accompanying the appearance of the early secondary manifestations is sometimes seen a functional disturbance of the digestive organs, such as loss of appetite, nausea, and vomiting. The existence of syphilitic erythema of the stomach and intestines has not been demonstrated, although ulcerations of the mucous membrane of these viscera, possibly due to degeneration of gummy deposits, have been observed at post-mortem examinations.

THE RECTUM.

For syphilitic affections of the rectum I quote literally from Taylor on *Venereal Diseases.*

"Syphilis attacks the rectum in three distinct forms: first, early or rather late in the course of the disease by the extension of indurating œdema, which may accompany infiltrating or ulcerating lesions, and which tends to the production of more or less complete rings of connective tissue; second, by the formation of true gummatous infiltration; and, third, by the development of a form of inflammation, with the production of new connective tissue, in which congestion and exudative products are absent. This third form is a chronic productive or cellular inflammation of slow invasion and of persistent nature."

Stricture of the rectum may follow any of these three forms, but is most liable to occur after the first and third variety of the disease.

THE LIVER.

The liver is invaded by syphilis more frequently than any other abdominal organ. Congestion of the liver sometimes occurs in the secondary stage of the disease, and is usually associated with a cutaneous eruption; it generally lasts for from one to several weeks.

The symptoms are icterus, gastric disturbances, and febrile reaction; the organ being sensitive on pressure. This condition is probably due to the extension of a specific catarrh of the intestine to the liver, by way of the ductus communis choledochus.

The tertiary forms of syphilitic affections of the liver are: amyloid degeneration, peri-hepatitis, and hepatitis, of which there are two forms, the diffuse and the gummatous.

The symptoms are often obscure; the organ may be increased in size and nodules felt upon its surface. Pain may be present or absent. The functions of the organ are not interfered with unless the tumors are numerous. In severe cases there are icterus, gastro-intestinal disturbance, and clay-colored stools.

THE SPLEEN.

In rare cases enlargement of the spleen occurs early in the course of syphilis. The swelling is quite rapid, usually painless, but may give rise to a feeling of weight. It generally subsides in three or four weeks, but may remain several months, and is liable to occur at any time during the secondary period.

Gummata of the spleen are either single or multiple, and vary in size from that of a millet-seed to a walnut;

they may be deeply seated or upon the periphery of the organ.

THE PANCREAS.

Specific affections of the pancreas are very rare, but it cannot be denied that like the other viscera it is subject to the diffuse and circumscribed lesions of syphilis.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

SYPHILIS OF THE RESPIRATORY ORGANS.

THE NOSE.

The mucous membrane lining the nose may be the seat of *erythema*, *mucous patches*, and *ulcerations*. The symptoms of these lesions resemble those of ordinary catarrh.

In the later stage of syphilis, deeper ulcerations may occur, which originate in gummous infiltration of the submucous tissue, and may finally involve the adjacent cartilages and bones, thus leading to serious deformity of the organ from destruction of its framework.

THE LARYNX.

Laryngeal lesions are very variable as regards their time of appearance and the severity of their symptoms. The invasion is usually insidious, and the course chronic and painless.

The secondary or superficial lesions consist of *erythema*, *mucous patches*, *superficial ulcerations*, *chronic inflammations*, and *vegetations*.

The tertiary or deep lesions comprise *deep ulcerations*, *gummata*, *inflammation*, and *necrosis of the cartilages*.

Erythema of the larynx causes some huskiness of the

voice and slight catarrh. It occurs during the course of the early skin eruptions, and is either diffuse or circumscribed; superficial erosions do sometimes occur.

Superficial ulcerations involve only the mucous membrane. Their margins are sharply defined, regular and slightly elevated, and the floor is covered by a tenacious secretion. They may interfere with phonation to a more or less marked degree.

Mucous patches generally occur from one and a half to twelve months after infection, and may be situated upon any portion of the mucous membrane. If exposed to irritation during respiration or phonation, they become prominent, with ragged margins.

Chronic inflammation may appear early, or not until the third or fourth year of the disease. It is a very persistent affection, and usually leads to a thickening of the mucous membrane. Chronic ulcers are always associated with this condition.

Vegetations may spring from the margin of an ulcer or from the mucous membrane itself.

In the later stages of syphilis *deep ulcerations* occur and generally begin in degenerated gummata. Extensive regions may be destroyed in this manner. Very frequently vegetations arise from the ulcers.

Gummy tumors of the larynx are quite common; they are either single and large, or multiple and small.

The deposit sometimes undergoes absorption, but most frequently degenerates, forming deep, ragged ulcers, which may attack the framework of the larynx and produce permanent deformity.

These lesions are liable to cause an impediment to

respiration, either from their size, or from causing acute œdema of the larynx.

Perichondritis is usually caused by an extension outward of an inflammatory or ulcerative process from the mucous or submucous tissue. The cartilages themselves may be invaded by the process and partially or totally destroyed.

Necrosis occurs in cases in which the cartilages are ossified, and is a very late manifestation. It follows perichondritis quite frequently.

THE TRACHEA.

Syphilitic lesions of the trachea are rare, but may be similar to those which attack the larynx.

Ulcerative processes following gummatous infiltration are the most common, and sometimes result in stricture from the contraction of their cicatrices.

The principal symptoms of tracheal syphilis are cough, purulent expectoration, and dyspnœa. If stenosis of the tube occur, its most common seat is just above the bifurcation.

THE BRONCHI.

Specific ulceration may attack the bronchi and give rise to subsequent stricture.

THE LUNGS.

The pulmonary lesions due to syphilis consist of indurations and gummy tumors.

Syphilitic induration usually affects a small extent of

the middle or lower lobes, and rarely involves an entire lobe; it may be disseminated at various points. The diseased portion of lung becomes firm, elastic, and furrowed, while the contained bronchi are flattened, and the surrounding pleura more or less thickened.

Gummy tumors may be single or multiple, and resemble those situated in other organs. They are not at all common, but occur more frequently than syphilitic induration. They undergo degeneration from the centre outward, leaving cavities with white fibrous walls.

In some cases syphilitic lesions of the lungs cause no symptoms, in others there is a slight disturbance of respiration, and in others there are cough, pain, expectoration, and all the symptoms of phthisis except the temperature, which rarely goes above 101° F. The majority of these cases yield readily to specific treatment.

THE PLEURA.

During the secondary stage of syphilis patients quite frequently complain of pain in the chest, which is associated with more or less rise of temperature, and a moderate amount of effusion into the pleural cavity. This early form of pleurisy yields readily to antisyphilitic treatment.

CHAPTER XXIX.

SYPHILIS OF THE ORGANS OF CIRCULATION.

THE HEART.

TERTIARY syphilis attacks the heart in two ways: first, by chronic inflammation; and, second, as gummy tumors.

Endocarditis occurs about the end of the second year, and is usually associated with myocarditis; most frequently it attacks the left ventricle at the apex or base of the organ. Gummy endocarditis attacks any and all parts of the heart, giving rise to tumors of various sizes. Pericarditis usually follows myocarditis, and attacks either the visceral layer or the entire pericardium.

Gummy tumors of the pericardium are rare, and usually result from myocarditis.

The symptoms of cardiac syphilis may be absent in some cases and very obscure in others. The action of the heart becomes irregular and feeble, and the patient suffers from palpitation, dyspnœa, cyanosis, and pain over the region of the organ.

THE BLOODVESSELS.

Syphilitic affections of the veins and capillaries are very rare. The arteries may be attacked primarily, or secondarily to specific disease of the surrounding tissues.

Primary lesions generally occur in the small arteries of the brain.

The symptoms depend upon the situation of the lesion. If the cerebral arteries are attacked, there are severe headache, paralysis with or without coma, aphasia, and muscular spasms. In fatal cases these are followed by delirium and epileptiform convulsions, with fever.

If the carotid artery be affected, there are cerebral impairment, pain in the head, and epileptiform seizures.

In affections of the arteries the calibre of the vessel is reduced, and sometimes occluded, by a new, dense, cellular formation in the internal coat, which resembles granulation tissue, and finally becoming organized this new formation involves the entire circumference of the vessel, and extends outward as well as inward, invading both the middle and external coats. It occurs in patches, which are generally single; a thrombus may form on the patch, become organized, and thus obstruct the lumen of the vessel.

In some instances the changes in the artery are very slight, the process being limited to the internal coat; in others, the vessel is thickened, rigid, and nodulated in appearance.

The disease most frequently affects the carotid and its branches, especially the middle cerebral.

The lesion may occur as early as the first year or as late as the twentieth, but as a rule appears about the third year after infection.

CHAPTER XXX.

SYPHILIS OF THE GENITO-URINARY ORGANS.

EPIDIDYMITIS.

This may occur as early as the second month or as late as the fifth year, but generally develops within the first six months of the disease. It is more commonly unilateral, and as a rule it attacks the globus major. Its invasion is usually unattended by any symptoms, except occasionally, when there is a slight sense of uneasiness in the part.

The lesion consists of a smooth, hard, round, or oval and non-painful tumor, situated just above the testicle, which is about the size of a pea, or in some instances larger. It shows no degenerative tendency, and quickly disappears under antisyphilitic treatment. The scrotum remains unaffected.

ORCHITIS.

Syphilitic orchitis may occur as early as the fourth or fifth month, but in the majority of cases it is a tertiary symptom, and appears several years after infection.

One or both testicles may be involved, either at the same time or consecutively. The body of the organ becomes increased in size, hard, heavy, and painless, and there is more or less hydrocele of the tunica vaginalis.

At the beginning of the disease there may be little projections upon the surface of the testicle, due to syphilitic deposits, which, as the process progresses, fuse together, forming a hard tumor, resembling almost exactly the shape of the normal testicle. In other cases the surface of the tumor is perfectly smooth.

The course of this affection is very slow. If untreated, it may result in partial or complete atrophy of the organ, or the parenchyma of the gland may degenerate into fibrous, cartilaginous, or even osseous tissue. As a general rule, suppuration does not occur.

The lesion may be diffused or circumscribed.

In the *diffuse* form the whole organ is increased in size, firm, hard and resistant, and unless treated results in atrophy. There is also a certain amount of hydrocele.

In the *circumscribed* form, gummy material is deposited in masses through the testicle. These masses have a tendency to undergo secondary degeneration and softening, thus causing inflammation and ulceration of the surrounding tissues, finally leading to syphilitic fungus of the testicle.

It yields readily to treatment if recognized at an early period.

The vas deferens usually remains normal in syphilitic orchitis, although it may be involved; this is true also of the vesiculæ seminales and prostate gland.

THE PENIS.

Deposits of syphilitic material may occur in the penis, especially near the sulcus behind the glans, and are also to be found in the corpora cavernosa.

These deposits gradually increase in size without

giving rise to any pain, but soon cause deformity of the organ, especially during erection.

THE OVARIES.

Syphilitic affections of the ovaries resemble those of the testes, but are rarely encountered. The symptoms are slight pain and increase in the size of the organs, with loss of the sexual appetite, and sterility.

The Fallopian tubes are not involved. Cases are reported in which the uterine tumors in syphilitic subjects have disappeared under antisyphilitic treatment, thus showing that this organ may also be the seat of late syphilitic manifestations.

Exulcerative hypertrophy of the neck of the uterus consists of an enlargement and hardening of the os, which becomes congested and ulcerated; the secretion from the ulcer being contagious, scanty, and muco-purulent in character. This lesion begins about the eighth week after infection, runs a chronic course, but responds readily to internal, mercurial, and local treatment.

THE KIDNEYS.

In the kidneys of syphilitic subjects the same lesions are met with as occur in the other organs, such as interstitial nephritis, gummy tumors, and cicatrices, which latter result from the preceding affections.

CHAPTER XXXI.

SYPHILIS OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

Syphilitic affections of the nervous system are very numerous and of frequent occurrence; they may appear as early as the third month or as late as the twentieth year after infection, and are more frequent in men than in women. Nervous phenomena are more apt to occur in neurotic subjects and those addicted to alcoholic excesses.

Lesions of the bones. Lesions situated on the inner surface of the skull or vertebræ may, by the pressure they exert, cause inflammation of the meninges and secondary changes in the brain or cord. These lesions may be nodes, exostoses, or necrosis.

Affections of the dura mater. The dura mater is very susceptible to syphilitic invasion. The changes produced in it are increase in thickness, roughening of its inner surface, and increased vascularity. It may be affected alone, or the disease may extend to the inner surface of the skull and the arachnoid, or the dura mater may be secondarily involved by processes beginning in the pia mater and arachnoid.

The syphiloma may be diffuse or circumscribed. Syphilomata of the spinal dura mater resemble those of the cerebral in origin and course.

Affections of the arachnoid and pia mater consist of congestion and enlargement of the vessels, with increase

of connective tissue and thickening. Sometimes gummatous infiltration occurs, giving rise to a gummous meningitis.

The lesion may invade the dura mater and the bones of the skull, and is probably the most frequent syphilitic lesion. It occurs in patches, which are sharply circumscribed, and either single or multiple.

Affections of the brain and cord are always secondary to lesions of the bones, meninges or vessels, and consist of red and white softening.

Affections of the nerves. The cerebro-spinal nerves may be invaded by the lesions of the meninges, or they may be surrounded by gummata, or compressed as they pass through bony canals.

The third pair are most often affected.

There may be a neuritis and perineuritis.

The peripheral nerves are affected in a similar manner.

The sympathetic nerves may be invaded in either one or two ways: first, by pigmentary or colloid degeneration of the nerve-cells, and, second, by sclerosis of the connective tissue, causing atrophy of the nervous elements.

SYPHILITIC TUMORS OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

Two forms of syphilitic tumors occur in the cranio-vertebral cavity; they are usually connected with the cerebrum, but rarely found in the medulla, cord, or cerebellum.

The *first* form is grayish-red in color, highly vascular, and either firm or soft in consistence. It consists of small, round cells in a stroma of connective tissue.

The *second* form, which is really a degenerating stage of the first, is yellow in color and hard.

These tumors may be single or multiple, and vary in size from that of a pea to a walnut.

They occur chiefly on the under surface of the brain, near the Sylvian fissure, and as a rule are peripheral; but, if found in the brain-tissue, it will be observed that they have grown in from the vascular membrane.

HEMIPLEGIA.

Specific hemiplegia is a very frequent symptom of cerebral syphilis.

It may occur as early as the third month or as late as the twentieth year after infection, and is usually preceded by localized headache, vertigo, and convulsions. Sometimes there are muscular spasms, pains, or numbness in the parts which afterward become paralyzed.

The invasion is either gradual or sudden, and usually comes on when the patient is engaged in some muscular effort or is in bed at night.

If the paralysis be partial, it may gradually improve, or even disappear, or as improvement takes place the opposite side may be similarly affected.

In rare cases there is a loss of both motion and sensation; this may be accompanied by paralyses of various nerves, aphasia, mydriasis, optic neuritis, and epilepsy. Some patients suffer from mental depression, while others are very emotional.

EPILEPSY.

Syphilitic epilepsy occurs in *two* forms: *first*, the *grand mal*, and, *second*, the *petit mal*.

It is a very frequent manifestation of cerebral syphilis, and is always preceded by severe headache.

The symptoms of the *severe* form consist of sudden loss of consciousness, tonic and clonic spasms, facial distortion, foaming at the mouth, and stertorous respiration; the aura and epileptic cry are not always present. These convulsions generally occur at short intervals and with well-marked regularity; some patients regain consciousness in a few minutes, while others remain in a stupid condition for hours.

The *mild* form begins with twitching of the muscles of one side of the face, turning of the tongue to one side, a tendency of the subject to turn around, giddiness, general trembling or great weakness, or cramps in the extremities, loss of consciousness, and a convulsion. The seizure may be confined to a single limb or one side of the body. Very often there is no spasm; the patient loses consciousness and stares vacantly into space; this condition lasts a few moments or even several minutes.

PARAPLEGIA.

The spinal cord is not so frequently attacked by syphilis as is the brain.

The causes of syphilitic paraplegia are lesions of the vertebræ, of the spinal meninges, and gummata which press upon the cord.

The symptoms consist of a varying amount of pain in the back, weakness of the lower extremities, darting pains in the legs, numbness, tickling or aching pains in the feet, with hyperæsthesia or anæsthesia. Loss of co-ordination is sometimes observed. The expulsive force of the bladder and rectum is weakened.

A patient may remain in this condition for a long time, but unless properly treated complete paralysis of both lower extremities finally comes on. General sensation may remain, or be somewhat impaired or lost.

Paraplegia is a later manifestation of syphilis than hemiplegia or epilepsy, and generally occurs after the sixth year of the disease, but may show itself much later.

APHASIA.

Disturbances of speech frequently occur during the course of syphilis of the nervous system.

There may be hesitation in speaking, or inability to remember certain words in conversation and writing, or the use of inappropriate words.

The affection is continuous or intermittent in character.

LOCOMOTOR ATAXIA.

It seems to be a well established fact that locomotor ataxia is the result of syphilis in from 60 to 70 per cent. of all cases. The symptoms and course of the disease are the same, whether it be specific or simple.

PSEUDO-GENERAL PARALYSIS OF SYPHILITIC ORIGIN.

This affection is manifested by such symptoms as cerebral excitement, gayness of spirits alternating with depression, together with delirium or even mania. The motor disturbances consist of uncertain movements without paralysis, trembling of the hands, hesitating speech and staggering gait, headache, dizziness, impairment of sight and hearing, with epileptiform convulsions.

These symptoms do not occur at the same time or in a regular manner, but appear at odd intervals.

CHAPTER XXXII.

SYPHILIS OF THE MUSCLES.

MYOSITIS.

THERE are *three* forms of syphilitic affections of the muscles: *first*, the irritative or hyperæmic; *second*, the chronic irritative; and, *third*, in the form of gummata.

Irritative myositis usually occurs in the early stage of syphilis, and is associated with pain and soreness in the muscles, but leaves no permanent traces of its existence.

The *chronic infiltrative form* consists of the development of connective tissue in the interfibrillar spaces, which eventually hardens, resulting in atrophy and destruction of the muscle. Any muscle may be attacked, but the flexors of the upper extremity, and especially the biceps, are most frequently invaded.

The muscle gradually shortens without causing any pain; the patient first notices that he is unable fully to extend the limb, but no change is detected on palpation.

It generally occurs about the tenth month, but may appear earlier or later.

Its course is chronic, lasting for several months or years.

Gummy tumors. These tumors consist of circumscribed deposits of gummy material. They are usually

found in the larger muscles, such as the trapezius, the gluteus maximus, the sterno-mastoid, the vastus externus, the pectoralis major, and the walls of the heart. Gummata of the tongue, palate, or pharynx may originate in the muscular tissue and secondarily involve the mucous membrane.

Gummy tumors grow slowly and without inflammation; they vary in shape and size, cause no pain, but if large interfere with motion; they occur late in the disease and are accompanied by other syphilitic manifestations.

As a general rule they do not suppurate, but may become indurated, and even be converted into cartilage or bone, thus accounting for the osseous masses which are sometimes found in the muscles of old syphilities.

THE SHEATHS OF THE TENDONS, THE TENDONS, AND THE APONEUROSIS.

Dorsal hygroma are firm, elastic, fluctuating tumors, which occur on the backs of the hands; they are triangular in shape, with their bases toward the fingers.

The lesion consists in a diffuse deposit of syphilitic material, with hyperæmia of the sheath and serous effusion.

They cause trifling pain, unless very large, when the skin may become tense, inflamed, and painful; they grow rapidly, and appear in the early years of the disease.

The tendons of the ankle and foot may be similarly affected.

Gummy tumors are sometimes found in the tendons, especially the larger ones, near their points of insertion

and thicker portions. They are non-painful, and may remain indolent for quite a time, then break down and form ulcers.

Tumors of the aponeuroses are more diffuse than those of the tendons; their course is similar, but they are not so liable to degenerate.

As a rule, they attack the firm, dense fascia of the extremities, especially the fascia lata.

THE BURSÆ.

In the secondary stage of syphilis there may be a congestion of and a serous effusion into the bursæ.

In the tertiary stage the bursæ are quite frequently attacked, especially the pre-patellar bursa.

The lesion consists of a gummous infiltration with connective-tissue formation. It begins painlessly, as a firm, hard, or elastic movable tumor beneath the skin; it may remain in this condition for a long time, or acute inflammatory symptoms may set in, causing ulceration of the overlying integument, in which case the course becomes very chronic.

CHAPTER XXXIII.

SYPHILIS OF THE FINGERS AND TOES.

By *syphilitic dactylitis* is meant a gummy deposit in the subcutaneous connective tissue of the fingers or toes, and an infiltration and inflammation of their bones.

It belongs to the tertiary period of the disease and has *two* varieties.

In the *first* variety the subcutaneous connective tissue and fibrous structures of the joints are involved, but in the *second* variety the process begins in the bones and periosteum, attacking the joints secondarily.

In the *first* variety the lesion comes on slowly, and the patient's attention is first attracted by the enlargement of the finger or toe, which increases in size and becomes harder. The toes are generally affected in their entire length; but when a finger is attacked the lesion is usually limited to a single phalanx, although the whole member may be included.

The finger or toe becomes red in color, resistant and tense; the swelling is most marked on the dorsal aspect and ends abruptly at the metacarpo-phalangeal articulation; it comes on slowly, and may or may not be painful. Symptoms of joint-implication appear within a few weeks; flexion is impaired by the swelling; and if such a condition be left untreated, the joint finally becomes abnormally mobile; sometimes there are hydrarthrosis and crepitation between the articular surfaces. This

process may be limited to one or several members, is a late manifestation of the disease, and runs a chronic course.

The *second* form is limited to the bone, and is due to a specific periostitis or osteomyelitis. Its course is either rapid, slow, or intermittent. In the majority of cases the whole bone is involved, but the disease may be limited to the extremities of two opposing phalanges. The proximal phalanx is more commonly involved than the distal one, and the fingers are more frequently attacked than the toes.

The process may affect several phalanges or fingers. The metacarpal and metatarsal bones can be attacked at the same time, or separately, but the metacarpal bones of the thumb and index-finger are most frequently involved.

The integument is but little affected, unless the swelling is considerable, when it becomes tense and thin; in some cases ulceration takes place, the inflammatory focus always being on the side of the finger. Necrosis of the bone may occur, but, as a rule, resolution of the osseous swelling is the result. In about a month bony crepitation may be detected, owing to erosion of the articular cartilages. Effusion into the joint sometimes occurs, but is not serious, as the fluid is usually absorbed. The mobility of the articulation may be impaired or rendered too free. The shaft of the bone is either shortened or slightly elongated, but ordinarily the deformity is not marked. The tendons and their sheaths are not implicated. Pain is very slight or entirely absent.

This affection usually appears between the fifth and fifteenth years of the disease.

CHAPTER XXXIV.

SYPHILIS OF THE BONES, CARTILAGES, AND JOINTS.

PRECOCIOUS OSSEOUS AFFECTIONS.

Osseous lesions may occur in the early months of the disease, but are usually late manifestations.

The bones of the cranium, the ribs, the sternum, the clavicle, and the tibiæ are the most liable to be affected early. Of the skull, the frontal and parietal bones are the ones usually attacked.

The nodes or swellings vary in size from half an inch to an inch and a half in diameter, and may be half an inch in height; they are single or multiple, round, smooth, and hard. Similar lesions are liable to form on the inner surface of the cranium, and give rise to cerebral symptoms.

The clavicle is generally attacked at its sternal extremity, the articulation being involved in some instances.

The upper third of the sternum is more frequently affected than the lower; the lesion may attack its borders and costal cartilages, and in this way set up a localized pleurisy. In severe cases the ribs are also invaded. Nodes are usually situated upon the subcutaneous surface of the tibia. The radius and ulna may be attacked, generally near the joints, the wrist more frequently than the elbow.

These tumors grow very rapidly, and are always accompanied by pain, which is worse at night.

The lesion is due to hyperæmia of the periosteum and new fibrous-tissue formation.

The nodes rarely break down into ulcers, but tend rather to spontaneous involution. They yield readily to treatment; or, if left alone, are converted into bony masses.

These lesions are generally accompanied by others of the secondary stage, and may occur even before the disappearance of the initial lesion.

LATE OSSEOUS LESIONS.

These lesions do not necessarily occur in every case of syphilis. They may appear with the late secondary lesions or when every trace of the disease has disappeared.

Osteo-periostitis. In this affection the lesion consists of an increased vascularity of the periosteum and the underlying bone, with an effusion and infiltration of either a fluid or gelatinous substance.

Any of the bones may be affected, but especially the tibia, the ulna, the clavicle, the sternum, and the cranial bones.

The process causes soft tumors of variable size, gradually shading into the surrounding tissues; attached to the bone, but not to the skin; sensitive on pressure, and painful, especially at night. Such tumors are called *nodes.*

Under appropriate treatment the nodes undergo resolution; otherwise the skin becomes red, thin, and adherent to the tumor, which breaks down into an ulcer;

this results in superficial necrosis with an adherent cicatrix.

In other cases the effusion is transformed into bony tissue, constituting an *exostosis*, which being movable upon the bone beneath is called an *epiphysary exostosis;* this form is due to periostitis, and such exostoses are generally small and thin. Resolution is no longer possible; the tumor remains, and is not influenced by treatment.

In another set of cases syphilitic exostosis is the result of ostitis, which results in hypertrophy of the normal bone; this form is called *parenchymatous exostosis*, and the new formation is made up of either compact or cancellated tissue.

Exostoses may be situated on the inner surfaces of the cranial bones, and give rise to very serious cerebral symptoms. The frontal bone is most frequently affected in this manner. In rare instances exostoses are found in the vertebra, sometimes external and sometimes within the spinal canal.

Osteomyelitis. The deposit of syphilitic material generally takes place in the medullary canal of the long bones, but may occur in the periosteum or even in the substance of the bone itself.

The bones of the head are also liable to be affected, the syphilitic deposit occupying the diploë, thus separating the internal and external plates of the skull, and leading to caries or necrosis of them, and frequently to perforation, either internally or externally.

These lesions are generally confined to the bones of the head, the nose, the hard palate, and the alveolar process of the upper jaw, but the long bones may also be similarly affected.

THE JOINTS.

The joints are quite frequently involved during the secondary and tertiary stages.

Arthralgia. Pain in the joints is frequently an early manifestation.

The lesion is a specific inflammation of the synovial membranes and fibrous tissues. The skin remains normal in all respects, and there is no effusion into the joint; the only symptoms being pain, with sometimes slight stiffness of the articulation. The pain, which varies greatly, generally becomes worse at night.

Any of the joints may be attacked, but generally the larger ones, usually the knee.

In some cases the cartilages are invaded, giving rise to crepitation.

Synovitis. There are *two* varieties of syphilitic synovitis; the *first* is a chronic effusion into the joint, without change in its structures; the *second* consists of effusion with thickening of the synovial membrane.

The *first variety* occurs in the early stage. The affection begins slowly and painlessly, and consists of an effusion and some stiffness of the articulation. The integument is not involved. The effusion may be slight or copious, and is intermittent in character; in some cases it is absorbed gradually, while in others it becomes chronic and very persistent. Suppuration or destruction of the joint does not occur.

During this process firm pressure may elicit some pain, otherwise there is none.

The *second variety* occurs late in the secondary and during the tertiary stage. The affected joint becomes slightly painful, enlarged, and its motion impaired.

The effusion takes place slowly and is accompanied by thickening of the synovial membrane and fibrous tissue.

The lesion is due to gummy infiltration into the synovial membrane. In some cases the cartilages become more or less eroded, thus giving rise to crepitation. There is but little tendency to complete ankylosis.

The knee-joint is the one most frequently affected.

The prognosis is good if the patient has suitable treatment at an early period.

CHAPTER XXXV.

SYPHILIS OF THE EYE.

THE ORBITAL BONES.

The bones of the orbit may be attacked by either periostitis, caries, or necrosis, and present the same general symptoms as do similar lesions in the other bones.

The inflammatory process may extend from the diseased bones to the contents of the orbit, causing a cellulitis, which, if untreated, is liable to result in abscess and partial or complete destruction of the organ.

These lesions usually attack the orbital plate of the frontal and lachrymal bones.

Syphilitic nodes can form upon any of the four walls of the orbit, and if deeply situated cause protrusion of the eye, with more or less interference of vision.

THE LACHRYMAL PASSAGES.

Affections of the lachrymal passages may occur at any period of the disease.

In some cases they are limited to the mucous membrane and submucous tissue, and consist of catarrhal inflammation with œdema and ulceration. In the majority of cases the process begins in the bones or periosteum and involves the mucous membrane secondarily.

Symptoms. As the lachrymal passages become im-

pervious, the tears collect upon the conjunctiva and flow over the face; purulent matter forms in the lachrymal sac and regurgitates into the eye, causing conjunctivitis and inflammation of the puncta lachrymalis. If the process be very severe, an abscess may form in the lachrymal sac.

THE LACHRYMAL GLAND.

Very few cases of affections of this gland have been reported.

The gland becomes swollen, pushing the upper lid forward, which in turn may become red and inflamed, but gives rise to no pain.

The trouble subsides rapidly under anti-syphilitic treatment.

THE EYELIDS.

Affections of the eyelids are not at all common; they are divided into eruptions, ulcerations, and infiltrations.

Eruptions may occur upon either the external or the internal surface of the lid, in the form of papules or pustules.

Ulcerations. The initial lesion may be situated upon any part of either surface of the lid, but most frequently occurs at its free margin.

Beginning as a papular or superficial ulcer, it is soon surrounded by well-marked induration with enlargement of the pre-auricular glands.

In the secondary period lesions of the lids occur as small, elevated, circumscribed spots of a grayish-red, yellow, or copper color.

Mucous patches are sometimes found upon the pal-

pebral conjunctiva and resemble those situated elsewhere.

Ulcerations of the eyelid during this period generally commence as gummy tumors or submucous infiltrations. They cause great destruction of the tissues and are generally situated upon the border of the lid.

Infiltrations between the cartilages and the integument do not always ulcerate, but may remain for a long time as nodules, which disappear under proper treatment.

The tarsal cartilages may become inflamed and thickened, causing œdema of the lid, with or without redness of the integument.

The affection is very chronic and results in the loss of elasticity of the cartilage.

The tendons and fasciæ of the muscles of the eye may also be involved in the general specific inflammation, which is apt to lead to abscess-formation, and consequent destruction of the organ.

THE CONJUNCTIVA.

The ocular conjunctiva is rarely affected by syphilitic lesions, but may be the seat of tubercles, gummy tumors, and gummatous infiltration. Cases of papules and blotches have been observed coincidently with a general eruption; the initial lesion is sometimes situated here.

Secondary ulceration may occur near the margin of the cornea; and begin as red, elevated spots, which soon ulcerate and are liable to extend to the cornea.

THE CORNEA.

Syphilitic ulceration of the cornea is a very rare manifestation. When inflammation does occur it is usually in the substance of the cornea, and designated as *parenchymatous keratitis*, of which there are *two* forms: the diffuse and the punctate.

Diffuse keratitis is generally accompanied by a varying amount of pericorneal injection and slight grayish opacity of the cornea, which after a time gives it the appearance of ground-glass. As a rule, there is not much pain or photophobia at first, but these symptoms gradually increase in intensity and are accompanied by lachrymation.

Diffuse keratitis is the form generally observed in young children and is almost always due to hereditary syphilis.

Punctate keratitis. The opacity occurs in sharply limited spots or points, which as a rule do not coalesce.

The lesion is gray or yellow in color and deeply seated.

THE SCLEROTIC.

Affections of the sclerotic coat are divided into *episcleritis* and *parenchymatous scleritis.*

Episcleritis generally begins as a hyperæmic spot near the margin of the cornea, which as the inflammation continues becomes violet or purple in color. The conjunctiva is seldom involved, and then to a limited extent only. Any part of the cornea can be affected, and several spots may form at the same time and merge into each other.

There is usually but little pain, photophobia, or

lachrymation with this process, which may in some cases invade the cornea, the iris, or the ciliary body.

Parenchymatous scleritis is a very rare affection. As a rule, it commences by a zone of injection around the cornea, which is at first pink in color, but eventually becomes purplish. This pinkish zone gradually extends backward, covering entirely the anterior portion of the ball.

This affection may run a chronic, painless course, or cause photophobia, severe pain, and lachrymation.

The iris may or may not be implicated.

The sclerotic coat is sometimes the seat of gummous infiltration.

THE IRIS.

Syphilitic iritis is one of the most serious affections of the eye, and should be recognized early in order that proper treatment be employed.

It usually appears during the secondary period, but may occur much later.

There are *three* varieties of inflammation of the iris: *first*, simple or plastic iritis; *second*, serous iritis; and, *third*, parenchymatous or suppurative iritis.

Simple or *plastic iritis* is characterized by congestion of the iris, with the production of an exudation from it, and in some cases by an increase of the connective tissue. As a rule, there is injection of the conjunctival and sclerotic vessels. The color of the iris is changed, its surface is covered by a thin layer of fibrin, and on exposure to light it reacts slowly or not at all. The pupil may become irregular in shape, owing to the adhesions between it and the capsule of the lens, or to the exudations into its substance.

Serous iritis. In this affection the exudation is serous in character, and is due to excessive secretion of turbid aqueous humor, which generally produces an increased intraocular tension; this causes deepening of the anterior chamber and dilatation of the pupil from pressure. Circumcorneal injection may be absent or present. Adhesions between the lens and the iris are very rare in this form.

Parenchymatous or *suppurative iritis.* In this form of iritis there is inflammation in the stroma of the iris, causing œdema of the membrane and increase in its cellular tissue-elements. Elevations, also called tubercles or condylomata, occur upon the surface of the iris, and in composition are identical with gummy tumors. The vessels of the membrane are congested from retardation of their circulation. Adhesions between the margin of the pupil and the lens are very common. Pus is produced rapidly and abundantly in the anterior chamber.

Pain and photophobia may be very severe, or in some cases entirely wanting; vision is always more or less interfered with.

If the affection be early and properly treated, the eye returns to its normal condition; but in cases that are neglected, permanent adhesions form, which impede the motion of the iris.

THE CRYSTALLINE LENS.

The lens is never primarily affected by syphilitic inflammation, although secondary changes in the capsule and lenticular substance are common.

THE CILIARY BODY.

Primary cyclitis or inflammation of the ciliary body is very rare. It usually follows affections of the iris or the choroid.

The symptoms are intense pericorneal injection at one or more points, opposite any one of which there is retraction of the iris.

Gummata are also sometimes found in the ciliary body.

THE CHOROID.

There are *three* varieties of choroiditis: *first*, plastic choroiditis or choroiditis exudativa; *second*, serous choroiditis; and, *third*, parenchymatous choroiditis.

Plastic choroiditis or *choroiditis exudativa* is characterized by the formation of an exudation upon the surface and in the substance of the choroid.

The exudation appears like yellowish-white or straw-colored spots, over which run the retinal vessels. These spots may be absorbed and leave no trace of their existence, but usually the exudation disappears, leaving atrophic changes in the choroid, which becomes greatly thinned and allows the sclera to be seen, thus giving a white, glistening appearance to the previously yellow spots.

Serous choroiditis is characterized by the exudation of a serous material from the choroidal membrane.

Parenchymatous choroiditis consists of a deep-seated inflammation with hypertrophy of the cellular tissue, forming little gummy tumors which project into the vitreous humor.

Syphilitic choroiditis usually develops in the late secondary or the early tertiary period.

THE RETINA.

Retinitis or inflammation of the retina is marked by increased vascularity and opacity of the membrane, due to effusion into its substance.

It usually begins by redness of the optic nerve entrance or by slight œdema, which obscures the underlying structures. The retinal vessels become enlarged, tortuous, and sometimes rupture, forming spots of ecchymosis. The deposits of lymph in the retina cause light-colored patches, beneath which pass the vessels of the choroid and the retina.

Retinitis is rather an uncommon manifestation, and generally occurs quite late in the disease.

THE OPTIC NERVE.

Optic neuritis unless following an inflammation of the retina or choroid is very rare, but does occur.

The ophthalmoscopic appearances of specific and non-specific neuritis are the same.

THE VITREOUS BODY.

Turpidity of the vitreous is a common complication of inflammation of the choroid. It is a disputed point, however, whether the vitreous is ever the seat of primary specific inflammation.

THE NERVES OF THE EYE.

Syphilitic paralysis of the nerves of the eye is a very common manifestation of the disease, and attacks most frequently the third pair, or motor oculi; next the sixth pair, or abducens; and finally the fourth pair, or patheticus.

Paralysis of the *third pair* causes ptosis, external strabismus, immobility of the ball, diplopia, and mydriasis.

Paralysis of the *sixth pair* gives rise to internal strabismus.

Paralysis of the *fourth pair* is followed by a loss of power of rotation of the eyeball on the affected side.

Sometimes only certain branches of a nerve are involved, or different nerves of both eyes may be affected simultaneously.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

SYPHILIS OF THE EAR.

The *external ear* may be the seat of macules, papules, and gummata, although their occurrence in this situation is not at all common.

The *external auditory canal* is sometimes, but not very commonly, the seat of mucous patches and condylomata; they are either isolated or merged together, and completely occlude the canal, causing quite severe pain.

Ulcers are sometimes situated on the walls of the external meatus; they are rounded in form, very painful and chronic, and begin as circumscribed inflammations or gummy tumors, which break down and suppurate.

The *middle ear* is that portion of the organ which is most frequently affected in syphilitic subjects, on account of its intimate connection with the throat, from which any syphilitic affection may extend, and in which place syphilitic lesions are so common.

Mucous patches may be situated in the Eustachian tube, or upon the walls of the middle ear.

The sequelæ of these affections are opacities or destruction of the drum, loosening of the ossicles from their attachments, or caries of the temporal bone or ossicles.

The mastoid cells may also be involved as in ordinary suppurative otitis media.

Stricture or complete occlusion of the Eustachian tube may follow an acute or severe invasion of syphilis.

Hypertrophy of the lining membrane, membranous bands, polypi, or hyperplasia of the osseous tissues, cause impairment of hearing, according to their degree of development.

The *internal ear*. Very little is definitely known of syphilitic lesions of this portion of the ear.

In cases of severe inflammation of the tympanum there may be congestion, or even extravasation of blood into the internal ear.

Disease of the labyrinth usually appears at the end of the secondary stage, and may either follow disease of the middle ear, or occur primarily.

Cases of sudden deafness, due to syphilis, usually occur within the first four years of the disease, and as a rule both ears are affected simultaneously.

There is a feeling of fulness in the ear, but no pain; the patient has vertigo, and sometimes a staggering gait.

The attack is preceded by hyperæmia of the drums, which afterward become opaque, lustreless, and only slightly, if at all, injected; there is no sign of fluid in the middle ear. The Eustachian tube remains open, and the fauces may or may not be affected.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

PROGNOSIS OF SYPHILIS.

As a general rule, patients otherwise healthy experience very little trouble from syphilis, provided they have the proper treatment for a sufficient length of time, and live moderate and regular lives, according to the rules laid down by the physician. It is claimed that subjects with light complexion and reddish hair suffer more than those of dark complexion. The disease is very severe in old age, and in nervous, excitable subjects. Alcoholic habits and intercurrent diseases, especially tuberculosis, render the prognosis less favorable.

The indications of a mild attack of syphilis are a long period of incubation; a superficial initial lesion; simple erythema without papules as the first syphilide, and gradual diminution in the size of the enlarged lymphatic glands.

A severe attack of syphilis is indicated by a short period of incubation, with deep ulceration and great induration of the initial lesion; by a papular, vesicular, pustular, or squamous eruption as the first syphilide; and persistency of glandular enlargements.

There are undoubtedly instances in which the disease tends to self limitation, but one cannot always prognosticate which case will do well and which one badly.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

TREATMENT OF SYPHILITIC LESIONS.

THE INITIAL LESION.

Thorough cauterization, or complete excision of the initial lesion, with all of the lymphatic glands in anatomical relation with it, even if performed in a few days or hours after its appearance, is of no avail in aborting syphilis.

The local treatment consists in scrupulous cleanliness of the lesion, and its protection from all sources of irritation. The sore should be washed in soap and water, and bichloride of mercury solution, 1 : 2000 or 1 : 3000, morning and evening, and covered with absorbent gauze saturated in the solution; this dressing is changed every two hours, the soiled one being destroyed immediately.

In the same manner may be used 1 : 40 carbolic acid solution; 4 per cent. boric acid solution; alum water, or Red wash.

Iodoform, or iodoform and boric acid in equal parts, are very good dusting-powders if sloughing has taken place in the sore; calomel may also be used in these cases. Black, and yellow wash are very serviceable if suppuration occurs.

Should a film or membrane form upon the floor of the chancre, a *little* pure carbolic acid, or nitric acid, must be applied *very carefully* in the following manner:

the sore is washed in bichloride solution 1 : 2000, dried with absorbent gauze, and a little *carbolic acid* applied by means of absorbent cotton wound on a wooden applicator. If *nitric acid* is used, the chancre should be anæsthetized with cocaine solution, dried, and surrounded with vaseline to protect the healthy tissues from the action of the acid, which is applied as above described, and the sore covered with a cold, wet bichloride dressing to allay inflammatory reaction.

Chancres situated beneath a long, tight foreskin should be exposed by making two lateral incisions through the prepuce, for which operation the reader is referred to page 131.

When the chancre is *cicatrized* the remaining *mass of induration* should be kept constantly covered with 50 per cent. mercurial ointment, which in a short time will cause it to soften and disappear.

INDURATED LYMPHATIC GLANDS AND VESSELS.

It is always well to use local inunctions of 50 per cent. mercurial ointment over all lymphatic glands and upon the parts supplied by their vessels. A different group of glands should be rubbed every night.

THE SYPHILIDES.

The early syphilides require mercurial treatment alone, while those occurring later in the disease demand iodide of potassium combined with mercury.

Ulcers resulting from the pustular eruption, or any form of syphilitic ulceration, if very painful, should be

touched with a strong solution of carbolic acid, washed with bichloride solution, and dressed with iodoform, calomel, or bichloride of mercury solution 1 : 2000, or 1 : 5000. For exuberant granulations use the solid stick of nitrate of silver, or the scissors.

GUMMATA.

During the stage of infiltration, before ulceration has commenced, "mixed treatment," or the iodide of potash should be combined with local injections of 50 per cent. mercurial ointment. After ulceration has occurred incision may be necessary; but it must not be practised too soon, as absorption sometimes takes place even at this late period.

GUMMATOUS ULCERS.

Gummatous ulcers should be thoroughly freed from all sloughs and débris, and dressed in the usual antiseptic manner.

ALOPECIA.

Syphilitic alopecia requires both constitutional and local mercurial treatment. The head should be shampooed once or twice a week with soap and water, to which has been added a little borax. The hair is kept moderately short. Every night an ointment consisting of 30 grains of white precipitate to an ounce of cold cream should be well rubbed into the scalp. In the morning the ointment is washed off and a stimulating tonic applied to the scalp.

THE NAILS.

Affections of the nails require constitutional and local treatment.

In *friable onychia* the nails should be protected from injury and irritation, carefully pared and covered with mercurial ointment. It is well to soak the nails in hot bichloride solution 1 : 2000 twice daily.

In *perionychia* and separation of the nail from its matrix, mercurial ointment acts well, the parts having been previously cleansed with hot bichloride solution.

In *ulcerative perionychia* the granulations must be touched with the solid stick of nitrate of silver, and the surface dressed with iodoform, calomel and bismuth, mercurial ointment, or the wet bichloride of mercury dressing; at the same time the affected parts should be kept very clean with hot bichloride solution.

MUCOUS PATCHES.

Mucous patches require constitutional as well as local treatment. When situated in the mouth, upon the lips, the internal surface of the cheeks, the tongue and the gums, they should be touched every second or third day with the nitrate of silver stick.

Those situated upon the tonsils, the palate, the fauces, the pharynx, and the larynx should be sprayed with a solution of nitrate of silver, from 15 to 20 grains to the ounce of water. The patient should wash the mouth several times daily with 1 : 1000 bichloride solution.

During the existence of these lesions the patient must not use alcohol or tobacco, and should keep the mouth and teeth scrupulously clean.

CONDYLOMATA.

Put the patient on anti-syphilitic treatment, and keep the affected parts clean and dry; wash them twice daily with peroxide of hydrogen, or one part Labarraque solution to eight parts of water, dry, dust on calomel, and separate them from opposing surfaces by bits of dry absorbent gauze.

LESIONS OF THE NOSE.

Secondary lesions of the mucous membrane of the nose yield nicely to mercurial treatment, while those involving the deeper structures require the addition of potassium iodide. The parts must be cleaned by sprays, or douches, followed by the application of mild nitrate of silver solution, and various astringent sprays. Local inunctions of mercurial ointment are also very beneficial

LESIONS OF THE LARYNX AND TRACHEA.

Laryngeal syphilis requires constitutional as well as local treatment. For ulcerations, use a solution of nitrate of silver in the spray. If stricture follows the ulcerations, bougies may be resorted to, but are not of much avail. These patients must avoid alcohol and tobacco, and the use of the vocal cords as much as possible.

The tracheal lesions are, as a rule, beyond the reach of local applications, so must be combated by constitutional treatment.

AFFECTIONS OF THE TESTICLE AND EPIDIDYMIS.

The testicles are held in a suspensory bandage, and the patient put on the "mixed treatment," or potassium iodide combined with local inunctions of mercurial ointment.

The effusion into the tunica vaginalis is generally absorbed under anti-syphilitic treatment; but if this does not occur, the fluid should be drawn off with an aspirating-needle.

LESIONS OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

Syphilis of the nervous system, and especially those lesions which involve the brain and the spinal cord, require *large* doses of potassium iodide, or "mixed treatment," combined with local inunctions of 50 per cent. mercurial ointment.

AFFECTIONS OF THE RECTUM.

The patient must have constitutional treatment, with dilatation, or, if necessary, division of the stricture. Local applications of mercurial ointment smeared on bougies is an excellent method.

AFFECTIONS OF THE LACHRYMAL PASSAGES.

Iodide of potash and mercury should be given together, but besides this the majority of cases require local measures.

One or both canaliculi are incised as far as the caruncle, and dilated with a Bowman's probe; this

procedure affords great relief by making a free communication between the sac and the conjunctiva, and also by giving an outlet to pus or any material that has formed in the sac. If there be an obstruction in the nasal passages due to œdema of the mucous membrane, a probe should be passed every few days, and left *in situ* for several minutes, thus restoring the original calibre of the canal.

AFFECTIONS OF THE CONJUNCTIVA AND CORNEA.

Syphilitic affections of the conjunctiva and cornea require constitutional treatment. The eye must be protected from the light, and the pupil kept dilated by means of atropine.

IRITIS.

The patient should be kept in a shaded, but not darkened room, and go out morning and evening in the open air, with smoked or blue glasses.

In the *acute* form of iritis the patient must be brought under the influence of mercury as rapidly as possible, without causing impairment of the general health; if run down, tonics should be used with the mercury, or if the subject be very much depressed, with potassium iodide.

To prevent the formation of adhesions between the iris and the capsule of the lens, the pupil must be kept constantly dilated with a solution of sulphate of atropia (two grains to the ounce of distilled water), this being dropped in two or three times daily; it also relieves the pain and irritation. If the iris does not yield to

the use of the atropia, leeches should be applied to the temple, or, these measures failing, evacuation of the contents of the anterior chamber by paracentesis corneæ must be resorted to. To relieve the pain mercurial inunctions may be made over the brow and temple; but if it be very severe, hypodermic injections of morphine are required.

For *chronic* iritis give mercury and potassium iodide, if well borne; but if not, tonics and potassium iodide internally, and mercurial inunctions.

If, in spite of all treatment, the aqueous humor becomes very cloudy, the pain increases, the tension becomes greater, there is a decrease of vision, or if pus forms in the anterior chamber, then paracentesis should be performed; but if the disease still progresses with an increase of all the above symptoms, and extension of the inflammatory processes to the deeper structures of the eye, then iridectomy must be resorted to.

AFFECTIONS OF THE JOINTS.

The patient should be put on the "mixed treatment," or large doses of potassium iodide combined with local inunctions of 50 per cent mercurial ointment. The joint is immobilized in a proper splint.

OSSEOUS AFFECTIONS.

Bone lesions require large doses of potassium iodide, with local rubbings of mercurial ointment. In case of necrosis or pus formation we resort to the regular surgical treatment for these conditions.

SYPHILITIC DACTYLITIS.

The affected parts should be covered with mercurial ointment, and the joint immobilized if indicated. The patient is put on "mixed treatment," or potassium iodide alone. If the tension is very great, it must be relieved by free incision over the most prominent part of the swelling, but this should not be done too early, or unless absolutely necessary.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

CONSTITUTIONAL TREATMENT OF SYPHILIS.

The treatment of syphilis consists in the use of the specific remedy *mercury*, administered alone during the early manifestations, and combined with the *iodide of potassium* or *sodium* in the later ones.

At the same time, the patient's general condition must be carefully watched, and regulated by the employment of hygienic measures and tonics.

The *duration* of the treatment varies somewhat in different cases, but usually occupies a period of from two, two and a half, to three years, and must be *intermittent*, and not continuous in character.

Mercury may be administered by the mouth, by inunction, by hypodermic injection, and by fumigation.

Hygiene. The patient should lead a moderate, regular life, with nourishing and readily digestible diet. A little ale or beer can be taken at lunch, and a glass or so of claret or burgundy with dinner; champagne is harmful, as is also whiskey, brandy, or spirits, and should therefore not be allowed. Tobacco in all forms must be interdicted, especially when there are lesions of the mouth, the tongue, the fauces, etc., as it causes local irritation of these parts, as well as a depressing influence on the system generally. There should be at least one good evacuation of the bowels every day. Exercise in the fresh air must be insisted upon, as well

as bathing in either hot or cold water, whichever is preferable; by these means the secretory apparatus of the skin is kept in good working order.

In the *primary stage*—that is, before the disease becomes constitutional—the patient's general health must be investigated and he or she put in as good physical and mental condition as possible. The teeth and gums should be examined, and put in thorough order by a competent dentist, as rough and decayed teeth cause local irritation, which is the prime factor in the production and persistence of mucous patches.

Tonics. To combat the anæmia which occurs in the primary and the early part of the secondary stage tonics must be administered, such as quinine, iron, gentian, or the fluid extract of erythroxylon cocoa, which latter preparation has a decided tonic effect on the heart and nervous system generally.

The use of mercury in the *primary stage* of syphilis, as a rule, does no good, but tends to render the development of the manifestations irregular, and very often makes the diagnosis as to whether the patient has had syphilis or not very doubtful. As a broad general rule, therefore, patients should not be put upon constitutional mercurial treatment until the disease is constitutional, which is shown by the appearance of the roseola or macular syphilide.

There are cases however in which it is best to give mercury in the primary stage. These cases have been so exhaustively formulated by Taylor that I quote him literally:

"1. When the initial lesion from its site, size, depth, or extent causes much pain and discomfort, or interferes with the function of the parts, or from activity of

ulceration threatens to destroy them—prepuce, penis, urethra (chiefly in cases of phimosis and paraphimosis), clitoris, fingers, eyes, nose, lips, tongue, tonsils, breast, and arms. Also in cases in which dense induration around the urethral orifice, or in the urethral canal, produces a stenosis of that canal, and again in cases of very large (elephantine) extra-genital chancres upon the legs, arms, buttocks, and cheek or face.

"2. In some cases in which there is a tendency to the development of exuberant indurating œdema around the chancre, which may seriously discomfort or cripple the patient, or impair the functions of the part, as we sometimes see in chancres of the lips, near the frænum, and upon the external female genitalia, and complicating chancres of the anus, and also in cases of chancres just within the vaginal introitus.

"3. In certain of those cases in which, from its situation, the chancre may lead to the infection of others, such as the fingers of surgeons, obstetricians, dressers, orderlies, and midwives, the nipples of wet-nurses, and others who suckle children other than their own, in cases of chancre of the lips and tongues of infants, and in cases in which the lesions occur on the lips or elsewhere of young, careless, and thoughtless persons, who are liable to spread the infection.

"4. When the enlargement of the lymphatic ganglia or the lymphatic cords (particularly of the penis) is excessive, and causes inconvenience, impairment of function or locomotion or movement of the arms, or produces much discomfort and disfigurement in the neck and submaxillary region, at the elbow, in the axillæ and groins.

"5. In some cases in which chancres are complicated

with a pyogenic infection attended with pain, fever, and, perhaps, typhoidal symptoms, chiefly on the fingers, but also, though rarely, on the nipple and mammæ, and sometimes on the penis and vulva (in careless, uncleanly subjects). Also in some cases in which gangrene and phagedena are complications.

"6. In cases in which conjugal or sexual relations render the disappearance of the chancre necessary or imperative.

"7. When the extreme anxiety and fear and the unreasonable impatience of the bearer render it imperatively necessary.

"8. In those somewhat exceptional cases in which severe cephalalgia, neuralgia, pleuritic and intrathoracic discomfort and pain, pains in the bones, joints, and fasciæ are precocious.

"9. In cases of women infected in the early months of pregnancy, in order, if possible, to prevent subsequent abortion; and in cases of chancre of the vulva and introitus vaginæ, in order to remove a possible obstacle to childbirth, and, if very late in gestation, to prevent the infection of the child in transitu."

In using mercury it must not be forgotten that in certain instances it is very apt to cause such disagreeable complications as ptyalism and stomatitis, gastro-intestinal disorders, impairment of nutrition, and depression of the vital forces, but fortunately such complications at the present time are rare, as the doses employed are small, and the preparations more carefully selected.

By the mouth. If the drug is to be administered in this manner, the best preparations are the protoiodide (green iodide), or the tannate of mercury, given in the following manner:

℞.

Hydrarg. protoiodid.	gr. viij–x.
Ferri et quin. cit.	ʒiss.
Ext. hyoscyam.	gr. vj.—M.

Ft. in pil. No. xxx.

Sig. One pill three times a day.

℞.

Hydrarg. tannic.	gr. xv–xxx.
Quin. sulph.	ʒj.
Ext. hyoscyam.	gr. vj.—M.

Ft. in pil. No. xxx.

Sig. One pill three times a day.

If the pills cause colicky pains and diarrhœa, they should be stopped for a day or so, and the patient given a little ginger or paregoric; when they are resumed it is best to begin with one pill daily, and increase the number cautiously.

This treatment should be continued for the first month or so of the disease, when it may be stopped, and the patient put on inunctions of mercurial ointment, which are continued in interrupted courses to the end of the first year. In the majority of cases, at the end of a few months the patient is doing so nicely that medication may be suspended temporarily for one, two, or even three weeks, and then resumed.

At this period the lesions, if any exist, are mild, and consist of patches on the tongues of drinkers and smokers, and persons who have not kept these parts clean, or superficial lesions in those who are subject to simple skin affections.

The next course of treatment generally lasts from two to three months, when the drug may be again discontinued for a time, and then resumed.

At the beginning of the *second year* the patient is put

on the "mixed treatment," which is continued in an *intermittent* manner for from one and a half to two years, according to the exigencies of the case. The following formula is for the "mixed treatment:"

℞

Hydrarg. biniodid.		gr. j–ij.
Potass. iodid.		℥ ss–j.
Syr. aurant. cort.		℥ iij.
Aq.	ad	℥ iv.—M.

Sig. One teaspoonful in water one hour after meals.

Inunction. This is the most efficacious mode of administering mercury, and for the purpose we employ 50 per cent. fresh mercurial ointment made with lard In some cases, however, it may be advisable to use the weaker ointment, which is 25 to 30 per cent.

The part to be rubbed should be thoroughly cleansed with soap and hot water, dried, and sponged with alcohol. A fresh portion of integument is selected each time, and rendered clean as above described, as in this manner irritation of the integument is in a great measure prevented.

The mouth and teeth should be kept very clean, and the bowels regular, during the treatment; if there should be the slightest sign of salivation, stop the treatment immediately, and wash the body thoroughly.

For each inunction, which should occupy about thirty minutes, are used from twenty-five to sixty grains of the ointment, which are carefully weighed, and put up in oiled papers or gelatine capsules. There are cases, however, in which the amount of ointment can be increased to seventy-five grains and more.

A *course* of inunctions consists of *eleven* rubbings,

given on the following regions, into which the body is divided (Taylor):

Region 1. The neck and head.
Region 2. The right axilla, arm, forearm, and hand.
Region 3. The left axilla, arm, forearm, and hand.
Region 4. Right half of chest and abdomen.
Region 5. Left half of chest and abdomen.
Region 6. Right half of back.
Region 7. Left half of back.
Region 8. Right thigh and groin.
Region 9. Left thigh and groin.
Region 10. Right leg and foot.
Region 11. Left leg and foot.

For rubbing hairy parts, such as the head, beard, etc., we substitute thirty grains of white precipitate to an ounce of vaseline, for the mercurial ointment, the part having been previously washed.

As a rule, the rubbings are given every other night, the first one not being washed off until just before the second one is administered, and so on through the entire course. When one course is finished, treatment should be stopped for a few days and then resumed.

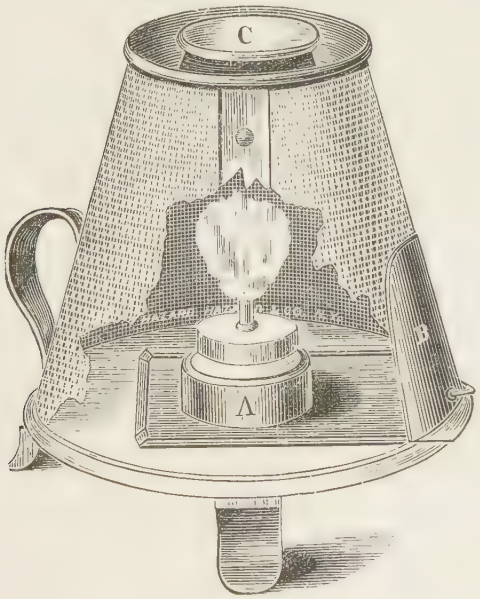
Fumigation. Fumigations are of great value in the chronic, the localized, and the scaling eruptions of syphilis.

The mercurial vapor is best generated from *calomel* and *cinnabar* placed on a Lee's lamp. (See Fig. 44.)

The purest calomel and cinnabar must be employed, and the body thoroughly washed before the bath is given. The bath should be taken at night just before retiring, and twenty grains of calomel and forty grains of cinnabar used; these are mixed, and placed on the lamp.

The patient sits undressed and covered with blankets on a cane-bottom chair, beneath which is the lamp; in a few minutes profuse perspiration comes on, the drugs being completely evaporated in twenty minutes; the lamp is then extinguished; the patient remains on the chair a few minutes longer, and then retires in the same blanket, without being rubbed.

FIG. 44.



Lee's lamp.

The bath may be given every night, or one to three times weekly, according to the strength of the patient and the amount of mercurial effect desired. The patient should wear flannel underclothes, follow the hygienic rules already laid down, and be very careful not to catch cold.

Hypodermic injections. The treatment of syphilis by hypodermic injections is very useful, and may be regarded as a valuable addition to the above-described methods; it is also serviceable in cases in which we require the speedy action of the drug, and when mercury cannot be taken by the mouth or rubbed into the skin.

Its general adoption as a routine method of treatment cannot be recommended, as the injections are followed by pain, soreness, indurated nodules, and in some cases by abscess.

The best preparation is a watery solution of the bichloride of mercury, used in *two* strengths: one solution contains $\frac{1}{10}$ of a grain of the drug in ten drops of water, and the other solution $\frac{1}{8}$ of a grain of the drug in ten drops of water.

Calomel may also be employed for this purpose, giving from $\frac{1}{4}$ to 1 grain in ten drops of distilled water.

The injections are given with a hard-rubber syringe (holding twelve drops), and steel needles about an inch and a quarter long, every antiseptic precaution being taken as regards instruments and the preparation of the integument.

The best places for making the injections are the gluteal regions. It is better to wait a day or so after each injection before giving another, in order to test the susceptibility of the patient.

This method gives good results in cephalalgias, in the early eruptions, and in cases in which mercury is not well borne by the stomach.

In ocular troubles the injections are of great benefit, as is also the case in osseous, bursal, fascial, and articular lesions, especially the early ones, at the same time giving potassium iodide in full doses.

Iodide of potash has a very decided effect upon the lesions of the transition and tertiary stage; but as it subdues rather than cures them, it is best to combine it with mercury, either internally or in the form of inunctions.

The dose of the iodide in the beginning should be five to fifteen grains, three times a day, an hour after meals; but this may have to be increased to one, two, or even three hundred grains daily. It is best to begin with very small doses, given in Vichy water and lemon-juice, milk, or essence of pepsin.

In some instances it causes coryza, pain in the frontal sinuses, œdema of the conjunctiva, swelling of the lids, irritation of the fauces, gastro-intestinal derangements, eruptions on the skin, most commonly papules, acne pustules, or furuncles, and which, as a rule, are situated upon the face and the neck. All the above complications rapidly subside on the temporary suspension of the drug.

In large and long-continued doses iodide of potassium gives rise to a condition known as *iodism*, which consists of a feeling of oppression in the head, tinnitus aurium, neuralgia, spasmodic muscular action, impairment of voluntary motion, and sluggish intellect.

SALIVATION.

During a course of mercurial treatment some subjects are liable to become salivated, the first symptom being soreness of the gums just behind the superior incisors, and in the lower jaw back of the last molars; the other symptoms of mercurial stomatitis are a metallic taste in the mouth, fetid breath, increased flow of the saliva,

tenderness of the teeth when closed upon each other, swelling of the tongue, which is marked by the teeth on its sides, œdema of the mucous membrane of the cheeks, gums, and lips, with difficulty in articulation and deglutition. The neighboring lymphatic glands may become enlarged. Sometimes there is fever, accompanied by general malaise. In rare and extreme cases there is ulceration of the soft parts, which may or may not be followed by necrosis of the maxillary bones.

Treatment. The mercury must be stopped immediately, the bowels kept freely open with saline cathartics, and the patient put on a liquid and nourishing diet. For a gargle and mouth-wash use a solution of chlorate of potash (two drachms to a pint of water), which must be employed frequently. The line of juncture of the teeth and gums may be painted with equal parts of tincture of iodine and tincture of myrrh. If the flow of saliva is very profuse, small doses of sulphate of atropia should be given. A mouth-wash consisting of a drachm of alum to a pint of water is very serviceable in some cases.

DURATION OF TREATMENT.

Treatment should be continued as long as any syphilitic manifestations remain, and for at least two years or two years and a half, even in those cases that have had no symptoms since the general outbreak.

After a proper course of medication the majority of cases are cured; but it must not be forgotten that this is not always the case, and that the late manifestations are the most dangerous, especially the lesions of the brain and the arteries.

CHAPTER XL.

HEREDITARY SYPHILIS.

HEREDITARY syphilis, also known as congenital and infantile syphilis, is that variety in which the disease is transmitted to the child *in utero* from either one or both parents.

As a rule, symptoms appear about the third week of life, but sometimes occur at birth, or as late as the third month, and in some instances even later.

If both parents are syphilitic, the fœtus generally dies, or the child manifests symptoms at a very early date.

The severity of the disease decreases with each succeeding child, and as a rule is only transmitted to the second generation, unless very severe, when it may be transmitted to the third.

There is *no initial lesion* nor are there any regular stages in hereditary syphilis; the lesions are more hyperæmic and active than in the acquired form, and attack every organ and tissue.

Hereditary syphilis may be derived from one or both parents. If procreation occur while the father is in the first period of incubation, the child will escape infection, and may do so even if he be in the second period of incubation, but is usually infected if he has secondary manifestations; although mercurial treatment may so modify the disease that the child will escape, even dur-

ing the first year. The father transmits his disease through his sperm cells, which come in direct contact with the ovule of the female at the time of fecundation. A syphilitic father can transmit his disease to the child, the mother escaping infection and remaining in a perfectly healthy condition.

The mother may also transmit syphilis, but her disease must be constitutional, as at that time her ovule is syphilitic, and the fœtus is thus infected at the time of fecundation. The disease of the mother may be so modified by mercurial treatment that the child will escape infection. The syphilis of the mother acquired during pregnancy may be conveyed to the fœtus through the utero-placental circulation, and the mother may also be infected by a syphilitic fœtus through the utero-placental circulation, provided that in both cases the structure of the placenta is altered or impaired.

Syphilitic women are very liable to abort, and generally do so between the fifth and seventh months.

The severity of the disease in the child is in proportion to its intensity in either one or both parents at the time of its conception.

The *course* of the disease is chronic and very irregular. Superficial and visceral lesions may be present at the same time.

The *duration* of hereditary syphilis depends upon the intensity of the disease and the treatment employed. Some children are healthy at the end of a few months, others in a year, and others not until the tenth or twelfth years.

The *mortality* of syphilitic children is very great—about one-third perishing before maturity. Abortion caused by the death of the fœtus takes place at about

the sixth month. The fœtus is usually macerated, of a purple color, with various visceral lesions and bullæ upon the soles and palms.

Syphilitic stillborn children, or those dying soon after birth, frequently have no cutaneous lesions.

The majority of syphilitic children born alive look perfectly healthy, but at about the end of the third week the disease manifests itself.

CHAPTER XLI.

LESIONS OF HEREDITARY SYPHILIS.

The principal eruptions of hereditary syphilis are the erythematous, the papular, the vesicular, the pustular, the bullous, and the tubercular syphilides.

THE ERYTHEMATOUS SYPHILIDE.

The erythematous syphilide, or roseola, is the first eruption, and appears about the third week of life; it may be preceded by or accompanied with *coryza*. Beginning upon the lower portion of the abdomen as pink spots, the eruption finally invades the trunk, the face, and the extremities; the spots gradually assume a dull-red, coppery color, which does not disappear on pressure, owing to the pigmentation of the skin. As a rule, there is no elevation or desquamation of the spots, except in severe cases, or when they are situated upon the palms, the soles, or the nates. In some instances the spots coalesce, forming fissures which may or may not be painful. The eruption may be so faint in some cases as to escape observation.

THE PAPULAR SYPHILIDE.

This syphilide is sometimes the first to appear, or may be intermingled with the erythematous eruption.

The lesion consists of large and small flat papules, scattered over the body. Grouping is infrequent except at a late period, and is then seen about the joints and on the extremities. The papules are coppery-red in color, and may exfoliate, especially when situated upon the palms or soles.

CONDYLOMATA LATA.

Condylomata lata are really nothing more than modified papules, which, being situated between opposed surfaces of skin, at muco-cutaneous junctures, or wherever there is moisture, become hypertrophic. They vary in size and shape, are of a grayish-pink or brown color; the surface is flat, sometimes fissured and ulcerated, with an offensive secretion; they appear early, run a chronic course, and are most frequently encountered about the anus. With proper treatment they disappear, leaving copper-colored pigmentations, which finally fade.

THE VESICULAR SYPHILIDE.

This syphilide is rare, and occurs as an early manifestation. It appears in groups, situated upon the chin, about the mouth, upon the forearms, the nates, the hypogastrium, and the thighs, and is usually associated with a bullous or pustular eruption.

The vesicles may be large or small, are situated upon an infiltrated base of a brownish-red color, and contain serum or sero-purulent fluid.

It is readily influenced by treatment, and does not tend to relapse.

THE PUSTULAR SYPHILIDE.

This syphilide generally appears before the eighth week; it may involve the entire body, but it is usually most marked upon the thighs, the buttocks, and the face.

The pustules vary in size, and are situated on a thickened, deep-red base; they sometimes rupture, leaving an ulcerated surface, which may or may not become incrusted.

Those about the mouth have a tendency to coalesce. Groups of pustules are liable to form in the palms or soles, or develop around the nails, and finally destroy them. If the scalp is invaded by the eruption, there is usually some resulting alopecia.

FURUNCULAR ERUPTIONS.

Furuncles are liable to appear as early as the sixth month, or as late as the third year, and may either be alone or associated with other lesions.

They form slowly and without any signs of inflammation, the base being of a coppery-red color. Superficial ulceration occurs on the apex, leaving a deep ulcer, with everted margins, and a scanty, offensive secretion. These ulcers remain from one to several months, frequently leaving permanent cicatrices.

THE BULLOUS SYPHILIDE.

The bullous syphilide, or pemphigus, always indicates a severe and often fatal form of hereditary syphilis; it may occur at birth, or from a month to six weeks afterward.

The palms and soles are most frequently invaded, although any portion of the body may be attacked.

The bullæ are conical, rounded, or flattened, and contain sero-purulent fluid, which soon becomes purulent; the surrounding skin is thickened and of a copper color. After rupturing, their course is chronic like that of the pustules. Relapses are very rare.

THE TUBERCULAR SYPHILIDE.

This eruption may occur as early as the sixth month, or even several years after birth.

It begins as deep-seated nodules or papules; these implicate the integument, forming sharply circumscribed tumors, which either disappear or break down into chronic ulcers. The surface of the tubercles may be scaly, looking somewhat like psoriasis. They are usually found where the connective tissue is loose and abundant.

GUMMATA, AND GUMMATOUS ULCERS.

These manifestations of the disease usually occur between the third and the twentieth years. Their course is similar to those in the acquired form.

THE MUCOUS MEMBRANES.

One of the first symptoms of hereditary syphilis is *snuffling*, accompanied by a profuse or scanty serous discharge from the nostrils, which is due to a structural change in the nasal mucous membrane.

The secretion becomes purulent, bloody, and offensive,

causing œdema and excoriation of the nose and the upper lip, upon which crusts may form.

The lesion begins as a simple erythema of the mucous membrane, ulceration ensues, and the disease may then extend to the bony and cartilaginous framework of the nose, causing its destruction, with more or less resulting deformity.

MUCOUS PATCHES.

These lesions are at first whitish in color, elevated, and surrounded by an erythematous border; the epithelium is soon removed, leaving a slightly depressed, red surface, which may or may not undergo ulceration.

They are most commonly situated at the angles of the mouth, upon the mucous membrane of the cheeks, the fauces, the tonsils, the sides and dorsum of the tongue, and on the gums, near the teeth.

The secretion from the patches is free, serous in character, and highly contagious, so that great care must be exercised to guard against the infection of others.

Mucous patches are very prone to relapse, and this is sometimes observed even as late as the sixth year.

GUMMATOUS INFILTRATIONS.

These lesions generally occur between the third and the twelfth years.

They consist of a cellular infiltration of the mucous membrane, which at first becomes reddened and elevated, and finally develops into well-marked tumors, which usually break down into undermined ulcers, with a greenish, thick secretion.

Their favorite sites are the hard palate and the posterior pharyngeal wall.

The course of these lesions is chronic.

THE RESPIRATORY ORGANS.

THE LARYNX.

During the early periods of syphilis the larynx may be the seat of simple hyperæmia, of mucous patches, or of ulceration, which involves either the mucous membrane alone or the cartilage beneath it.

Gummatous infiltrations of the larynx belong to the later stages, and require full doses of the iodide of potash.

THE LUNGS.

Upon the surface of the lung, and scattered through its substance on the smaller vessels and bronchi, are numerous nodules, differing in size, and varying in color from a grayish-pink to a light yellow; the pleura near these nodules becomes opaque and thickened.

An entire lung, or only portions of a lobe, may be involved.

The morbid process begins by congestion, followed by cell-proliferation around the bronchioles and in the walls of the capillaries, causing partial or complete occlusion of their lumen, and destruction of the function of the lung. The nodules consist of connective-tissue cells, of fibrous and of gummatous tissue, and may undergo fatty or caseous degeneration.

True gummatous nodules do sometimes occur.

These lesions are most frequently encountered within the first eighteen months of life.

THE ALIMENTARY CANAL.

It is thought by some observers that the chronic diarrhœa met with in syphilitic children is due to an erythema of the gastro-intestinal mucous membrane, similar to the erythema occurring in the mouth and pharynx.

THE LIVER.

The liver may be the seat of a connective-tissue infiltration, which renders it hard, globular, and hypertrophied; these changes are either circumscribed or general.

This new indurated tissue causes the capillaries to become obliterated, and the calibre of the larger vessels to be diminished, and also compression of the cells of the acini, with the cessation of the flow of bile.

Gummatous hepatitis occurs either as numerous small tumors, scattered through the substance of the liver, or as one or more isolated tumors.

THE SPLEEN.

During the early stages of the disease the spleen may become more or less hypertrophied, but yields readily to mercurial treatment.

The enlargement is very great, rapid in its course, and most marked in cachectic children, and those in whom the disease is of a severe type.

THE PANCREAS.

The organ may be enlarged and firm in consistence. The interstitial connective tissue is increased, especially between the larger lobules, causing compression of them, with atrophy, and fatty degeneration of their epithelium.

THE GENITO-URINARY ORGANS.

THE KIDNEYS.

The lesion consists of a diffuse or circumscribed infiltration of round embryonic cells, with others of fusiform shape, into the connective-tissue framework, followed by compression or destruction of the tubules and colloid degeneration of their epithelium; the organs are at first enlarged, but gradually become greatly reduced in size.

The suprarenal capsules sometimes become enlarged, owing to the proliferation of young connective-tissue cells.

THE TESTICLES.

When these organs are affected the disease consists of a chronic, painless enlargement of one or both testes, generally accompanied by hydrocele and hyperæmia of the scrotum. The epididymis and cord are sometimes involved.

The lesion consists of a connective-tissue proliferation, either interstitial or diffuse.

If commenced at an early date, mercurial treatment causes speedy resolution; but if neglected, atrophy or

degeneration with abscess-formation, followed by fungous protrusion of the testicle, may occur.

In all probability the ovaries are affected in a similar manner.

THE SHEATHS OF THE TENDONS.

The sheaths of the tendons may become swollen and filled with fluid, the overlying skin being distended and reddened. This affection comes on rapidly, is not readily influenced by anti-syphilitic treatment, and runs a chronic course.

THE NAILS.

Affections of the nails are not so common in hereditary as in acquired syphilis.

There are *two* forms of onychia—the ulcerative and the non-ulcerative.

Ulcerative onychia usually occurs during the first and second years of the disease, but may appear much later.

It is the most common form, and begins at the side or base of the nail as a papule or pustule, which ulcerates and extends along the base or margins of the nail, and finally involves the matrix, which results in the loss of the nail, thus leaving an unhealthy-looking ulcer, with sanious discharge. The terminal phalanx becomes red, enlarged, and painful.

The nails of the fingers are more liable to be attacked than those of the toes.

Cicatrization of the ulcer, without the formation of a new nail, sometimes follows, or a deformed and useless one may grow.

The course of this affection is chronic, unless shortened by mercurial treatment.

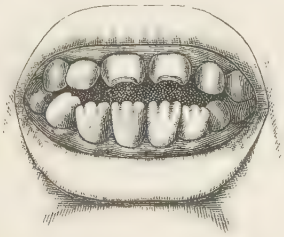
Non-ulcerative onychia is a later and more chronic manifestation.

It commences as a coppery-colored swelling at the margin or base of the nail, which soon becomes thickened, fissured, and brittle, dirty-white in color, with hyperæmia of the matrix and adjoining tissues. There is usually some deformity of the phalanx, which may or may not be permanent.

THE TEETH.

The permanent teeth in hereditary syphilis present certain peculiarities, especially the upper central incisors of the second set, which are known as Hutchinson's teeth, or test-teeth. (See Fig. 45.)

FIG. 45.



Hutchinson's teeth.

In describing these teeth Mr. Hutchinson says: "As diagnostic of hereditary syphilis, various peculiarities are often presented by the other teeth, especially the canines, but *the upper central incisors are the test-teeth.* When first cut, these teeth are usually short, narrow from side to side at their edges, and very thin. After a while a crescentic portion from their edges breaks away, leaving a broad, shallow, vertical notch, which

is permanent for some years, but between twenty and thirty usually becomes obliterated by the premature wearing down of the tooth. The two teeth often converge, and sometimes they stand widely apart. In certain instances in which the notching is either wholly absent or but slightly marked, there is still a peculiar color ('a dirty-brownish hue resembling that of bad size'), and a narrow squareness of form, which are easily recognized by the practised eye."

The first or temporary set of teeth do not show this malformation, and many children suffering from hereditary syphilis have perfectly normal teeth.

THE HAIR.

Affections of the hair in hereditary syphilis are very like those in the acquired form. They occur with lesions of the scalp, especially the pustular syphilide.

THE LYMPHATIC GLANDS.

In hereditary syphilis there is no general subacute adenitis, as in the acquired form, although groups of glands may be enlarged if they are in relation with active lesions.

THE BONES.

Osteochondritis. This affection occurs either in the first months of the disease or as late as the twelfth year, and is a very constant manifestation of hereditary syphilis.

It most commonly attacks the bones of the forearm, the leg, the arm, and the thigh, but the clavicle, the

sternum, the ribs, the metacarpal and the metatarsal bones may also be involved.

The lesion is situated at the diaphyso-epiphyseal junction, and consists of a ring-shaped swelling around the end of the bone. In some cases the entire epiphysis may be enlarged, with or without the ring-formation at its junction with the shaft. If two bones are affected, as those of the forearm or the leg, they appear to be fused together by this process. The distal ends of the bones are more frequently attacked than the proximal.

The lesion develops slowly in some cases, and rapidly in others; causes but little pain, interferes only slightly with motion, and disappears under proper treatment. The integument is not involved unless the mass be very large, when it is rendered tense and painful. The joints may be secondarily invaded, especially the elbow- and knee-joint.

In some cases the lesions degenerate and break down, causing ulcerations of the integument; the epiphysis may be separated from the shaft and destroyed, likwise the cartilage. In other cases resolution of the swellings occurs, and the bone returns to its normal condition; but if the intermediate layer of cartilage be destroyed, the bone is usually shortened.

Periostitis is a later affection, and usually appears between the fourth and nineteenth years.

Any of the long bones may be affected, and in some cases those of the skull also. The bone becomes tender, enlarged, and curved anteriorly; the process may involve the entire length of the shaft, or be localized and produce nodes. One or both limbs can be thus affected.

Dactylitis. The lesions are the same as in the acquired form of syphilis, and consist of swelling of the

phalanges, the metacarpal and the metatarsal bones in the early months of the disease, or even as late as the twentieth year.

The proximal phalanges are more often attacked than the distal ones. The course of this affection is chronic, unless treated, when it responds nicely.

THE JOINTS.

In some cases of osteochondritis there is a serous effusion into the neighboring joint, which becomes slightly painful on account of the tension; resorption and complete recovery usually ensue. The elbow, the wrist, the shoulder, the knee, and the ankle are most frequently involved, although almost any articulation is liable to invasion.

In the latter years of syphilis the larger joints may be affected either primarily or secondarily to lesions of the bones. The process is slow, the joint being greatly distended and slightly painful; the surrounding skin remains normal. With the proper treatment resolution generally takes place, leaving a good articulation.

THE EYES.

In hereditary syphilis the eyelids and the eye itself are liable to all the lesions which occur in the acquired form, and which have already been described under that heading. These affections appear at a very early date.

THE EARS.

The occurrence of sudden deafness in children who have hereditary syphilis is quite common. It is ap-

parently due to disease of the nerves, or of their distributions in the labyrinth. The changes in the external parts, or the membrana tympani, are not sufficient to account for it; the Eustachian tubes also remain normal.

This affection is usually observed from about five years before puberty to the same length of time after it. The prognosis is unfavorable.

THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

In hereditary syphilis inflammation of the meninges and endoarteritis have been observed; also gummata upon the membranes.

Chorea sometimes occurs, and is either mild or severe in character; it may be accompanied by hemiplegia or epilepsy. In these cases it is thought that the hemiplegia is caused by plugging of the middle cerebral artery; that the chorea is due to occlusion of its small distal branches, and that the epilepsy is occasioned by thickening of the meninges or gummata in or near the corpus striatum.

Epilepsy may occur alone, and has been observed as late as the fifteenth year.

There is sometimes paralysis of the cranial nerves.

In their evolution and course the affections of the nervous system in hereditary syphilis resemble those in the acquired form of the disease.

HEMORRHAGIC SYPHILIS IN NEWBORN CHILDREN.

This condition exists at birth, or not later than the first month of life, and is frequently the only mani-

festation of the disease, but may be accompanied by other lesions.

In some cases there is a small, subcutaneous hemorrhage in parts exposed to friction or pressure, while in other cases it occurs in or upon mucous membranes and viscera, or from the umbilical vein, and may be profuse or even fatal.

PROGNOSIS OF HEREDITARY SYPHILIS.

The prognosis of hereditary syphilis is always unfavorable, and depends greatly upon the condition of the parent or parents at the time of conception, the intensity of the lesions in the child, and whether the parents have received proper anti-syphilitic treatment for a sufficient length of time.

CHAPTER XLII.

TREATMENT OF HEREDITARY SYPHILIS.

If a pregnant woman be syphilitic, she should be put on inunctions of mercurial ointment, which must be continued in a careful and methodical manner during her entire pregnancy. These women may also be treated by hypodermic injections of bichloride of mercury, or the "mixed treatment" internally, but the two latter methods of medication should be regarded as adjuvants rather than routine treatment, and to be employed only when inunctions cannot be taken.

The mother's genitals must be kept in a healthy, clean condition, or if lesions exist upon or around them, they should receive active and appropriate local treatment.

If the father was syphilitic at the time of impregnation or showed any manifestation of syphilis before it, then the mother must have anti-syphilitic treatment in the manner above described.

In treating syphilitic infants great care must be used, as internal medication is liable to set up gastro-intestinal irritation, and inunctions are sometimes precluded on account of the delicacy of the skin.

Treatment of the child by means of the milk of the mother or nurse is known as *indirect* treatment, and although authors differ as to the utility, it is unquestionably of great value in certain selected cases, and

should, therefore, be employed in these cases; the nursing-woman taking the "mixed treatment," or the iodide of potash alone, both of which drugs medicate the child through the milk of the nurse or mother.

The *direct* treatment of the child should be *intermittent* and not continuous in character; during the intervals of treatment it is well to administer tonics, and to do all in our power to build up the general condition.

During the first year it is best to employ internal treatment, but after that time the inunctions of 50 per cent. mercurial ointment will be found very serviceable.

By the mouth may be given calomel in doses of from $\frac{1}{8}$ to $\frac{1}{2}$ a grain three times a day, according to the age and strength of the patient; this can be mixed with a little sugar of milk. Gray powder in doses of $\frac{1}{8}$ to $\frac{1}{3}$ of a grain three times daily causes less gastro-intestinal irritation than calomel, but is not so uniform in its effects.

The protoiodide (green iodide) or the tannate of mercury in doses of $\frac{1}{20}$ of a grain may be given three times a day, mixed with sugar of milk or subnitrate of bismuth, and suspended in a little water; one-grain doses of the lactate of iron may be combined with the mercury, and in some cases acts very nicely as a tonic.

For *inunctions* we employ 50 per cent. mercurial ointment, using from 15 to 30 grains every day, or every other day, according to the age and condition of the child.

Lesions of the bones, the joints, the nervous system, and the viscera require a combination of the biniodide of mercury and the iodide of potash, beginning with small doses well diluted in water.

If the syphilides are very persistent, much benefit is derived from their local treatment by fumigation, ointments, lotions, or baths containing mercury; at the same time they must be kept scrupulously clean.

Duration of treatment. Treatment should be employed for about two years, and continued for several months after all manifestations of the disease have disappeared.

INDEX.

ABORTIVE treatment of gonorrhœa, 24
Acne-form syphilide, 156
Adenitis, chancroidal, 126
    treatment of, 132
  gonorrhœal, 38
  syphilitic, 145
    treatment of, 222
Alopecia, syphilitic, 171
Anatomy of urethra, 71
Antiblennorrhagics, 30
Aphasia, syphilitic, 198
Ardor urinæ, 19
Arnott's groved probe, 109
Aspiration of bladder, 115
Aspirator, 116

BALANITIS, 33
  Balano-posthitis, 33
Benequé steel sound, 99
Bladder, aspiration of, 115
  drainage of, 106
  inflammation of, 44–58
  hypertrophy of, 79, 80
  rupture of, 81
Blennorrhagia, 13
Blennorrhœa, 13
Bloodvessels, syphilis of, 189
Bones, syphilis of, 204
Bougies à boule, 85
  filiform, 85
  olivary pointed, 84
Bronchi, syphilis of, 187
Bubo, chancroidal, 126
    treatment of, 132
Bullous syphilide, 161
Bumstead's retention catheter, 114
Bursæ, syphilis of, 201

CARTILAGES, syphilis of, 204
Catheter, Bumstead's retention, 114
  English gum, 114
  fever, 118
  Mercier, 117
  olivary pointed, curved, 116
    straight, 113
  silk woven, 60
  soft rubber, 52
  staff, Gouley's, 107
Chancre, 142
  differential diagnosis of, 146
  incubation of, 142
  induration of, 144
  varieties of, 143
Chancroid, 121
  adenitis in, 126
    treatment of, 132
  bubo in, 126
    treatment of, 132
  differential diagnosis of, 127
  etiology of, 122
  lymphangitis in, 126
  prognosis of, 128
  treatment of, 129
  varieties of, 124
Chordee, 20
  treatment of, 27
Cock's operation, 111
Condylomata, 175
Copaiba, 30
Cowperitis, 37
Cubebs, 30
Cystitis, acute gonorrhœal, 44
  chronic gonorrhœal, 58

DACHTYLITIS, syphilitic, 202
Dilatation, gradual, for stricture, 97
rapid, for stricture, 97
Divulsion for stricture, 100
Ducrey's bacillus, 122

EAR, syphilis of, 218
Ecthyma-form syphilide, 159
Endoscope, 60
Endoscopy, 62
Epididymitis, gonorrhœal, 40
Epididymo-orchitis, gonorrhœal, 40
Epilepsy, syphilitic, 196
Erythematous syphilide, 151
External urethrotomy, 105, 106, 108, 110
Extravasation of urine, 81
treatment of, 117
Eye, syphilis of, 209

FEVER, catheter, 118
syphilitic, 148
urethral, 118
urinary, 118
Filiform bougies, 85
Fingers, syphilis of, 202
Flocculi, gonorrhœal, 46
Fluhrer-Maisonneuve urethrotome, 101
French scale, 83

GLEET, 45
Gonococcus of Neisser, 16
Gonorrhœa, 13
acute, 18
anterior, or urethritis, 18
chordee, 20
complications of, 33
incubation of, 18
relapses in, 20
symptoms of, 18
treatment of, 24
posterior, or urethritis, 22
Gonorrhœa, acute posterior, complications of, 39
symptoms of, 22
treatment of, 32
chronic, 45
anterior, or urethritis, 45, 46
symptoms of, 46
treatment of, 52
posterior, or urethritis, 45, 48
symptoms of, 48
treatment of, 56
diagnosis of, 13
differential diagnosis of, 14
etiology of, 15
infectiousness, period of, 62
ophthalmia in, 64
prognosis of, 14
retention of urine in, 23, 112
rheumatism in, 67
Gorget, Teal's, 109
Gouley's blunt bistoury, 109
catheter staff, 107
operation for stricture, 108
filiform bougies, 85
tunnelled sound, 99
Gummatous syphilide, 163
Gummy tumor of soft palate, 180

HAIR, syphilis of, 171
Heart, syphilis of, 189
Hemiplegia, syphilitic, 196
Hereditary syphilis, 241
alimentary canal in, 250
bones in, 254
condylomata in, 245
duration of, 261
ears in, 256
eyes in, 256
genito-urinary organs in, 251
hair in, 254
hemorrhagic, in newborn children, 257
joints in, 256
lymphatic glands in, 254
mucous membranes in, 247
mucous patches in, 248

Hereditary syphilis, nails in, 252
nervous system in, 257
prognosis of, 258
respiratory organs in, 249
syphilides in, 244
teeth in, 253
treatment of, 259
Hunterian chancre, 141
Hutchinson's teeth, 253

IMPETIGO-FORM syphilide, 157
Induration, syphilitic, 144
Infecting balano-posthitis, 144
Injections, urethral, 29, 30
Iodide of potash, 239
Iodism, 239
Instillations, urethral, 58
Internal urethrotomy, 100
Intestines, syphilis of, 182

JOINTS, syphilis of, 207

KIDNEYS, syphilis of, 193

LAFAYETTE mixture, 31
Larynx, syphilis of, 185
Lateral incisions for phimosis, 131
Liver, syphilis of, 183
Locomotor ataxia in syphilis, 198
Lungs, syphilis of, 187
Lymphangitis, chancroidal, 126
gonorrhœal, 37
syphilitic, 145

MACULAR syphilide, 151
Maisonneuve's urethrotome, 101
Meatoscope, Weir's, 25
Meatotome, Otis's, 96
Meatotomy, 96
Meatus-speculum, Taylor's, 61
Mercier catheters, 117
Mouth, syphilis of, 177
Mucous patches, 174
Muscles, syphilis of, 199

NAILS, syphilis of, 172
Neisser, gonococcus of, 15
Nervous system, syphilis of, 194
Nose, syphilis of, 185

OESOPHAGUS, syphilis of, 193
Oil of santal wood, 30
Onychia, syphilitic, 172
Ophthalmia, gonorrhœal, 64
Orchitis, syphilitic, 191
Otis's meatotome, 96
"perfected" urethroscope, 61
perineal tube, 107
urethrameter, 86
urethrotome, 103
Ovaries, syphilis of, 193

PANCREAS, syphilis of, 184
Papular syphilide, 152
Paraphimosis, 35
Paraplegia, syphilitic, 197
Penis, syphilis of, 192
Perineal section, 111
tube, Otis's, 107
Peri-urethral abscess, 36
Pharynx, syphilis of, 181
Phimosis, 34
Pigmentary syphilide, 167
Pleura, syphilis of, 188
Prostate, abscess of, 39
Prostatitis, gonorrhœal, 39
Pustular syphilide, 156
Pyuria, 21

RECTUM, syphilis of, 182
Red wash, 34
Retention of urine, 23, 112
Retrojections, 50, 52
Rheumatism, gonorrhœal, 67
Roseola, 151
Rupia, 160

SALIVATION, 239
Sandal-wood oil, 30
Scale plate, 83
Seminal vesiculitis, 43
Shreds, gonorrhœal, 46
Soft chancre, 121
Sounds, curved steel, 83
Benequé, 99
how to introduce, 89
straight steel, 97
tunnelled, 99
Spermato-cystitis, 43
Spleen, syphilis of, 183
Stricture of the urethra, 71
causes of, 78
complications of, 80
congenital, 78
definition of, 74
diagnosis of, 83
examination for, 87
lesion in, 76
number of, 75
results of, 81
seat of, 74
symptoms of, 78
traumatic, 78
treatment of, 95
dilatation, gradual, 97
rapid, 98
divulsion, 100
external urethrotomy, 105, 106, 108, 110
internal urethrotomy, 100
perineal section, 111
varieties of, 76
Stomach, syphilis of, 182
Syphilides, 150
acne-form, 156
bullous, 161
ecthyma-form, 159
erythematous, 151
gummatous, 163
impetigo-form, 157
malignant precocious, 169
papular, 152
pigmentary, 167
pustular, 156
rupia, 160
Syphilides, serpiginous, 166
tubercular, 161
variola-form, 158
Syphilis, 137
acquired, 138
contagion, sources of, 139
etiology of, 137
forms of, 138
hereditary, 241
infection, modes of, 140
initial lesion of, 142
varieties of, 143
incubation of, 142
induration of, 144
differential diagnosis of, 146
prognosis of, 220
reinfection in, 138
secondary period of, 148
stages of, 138
treatment of, 230
by inunction, 235
by stomach ingestion, 233
by fumigation, 236
by hypodermic injection, 238
by "mixed treatment," 235
duration of, 240
of alopecia, 223
of bones, 228
of condylomata lata, 225
of dachtylitis, 229
of epididymis, 226
of eye, 226
of gummata, 222
of initial lesion, 321
of joints, 228
of larynx, 225
of lymphatic glands, 222
of mucous patches, 224
of nervous system, 226
of nose, 225
of onychia, 224
of rectum, 226
of syphilides, 222
of testicle 226
of trachea, 225
Syphilitic fever, 148

Syringe for urethral injections, 28
Taylor's minim, 59
subpreputial, 34
Ultzmann's four-ounce hand, 53

TAYLOR'S meatus speculum, 61
phimosis scissors, 131
operation for phimosis, 131
minim syringe, 59
subpreputial syringe, 34
Testicle, syphilis of, 191
Thompson's two-glass test, 21
Toes syphilis of, 202
Tongue, syphilis of, 177
Trachea, syphilis of, 187
Tubercular syphilide, 161

ULTZMANN'S drop catheter, 60
hand syringe, 53
urinary table, 21
Umbilicated papule, 143
Urethra, anatomy of, 71
anterior, 18
calibre of, 73
posterior, 18
stricture of, 71
Urethral fever, 118
Urethrameter, Otis's, 86
Urethritis, 13
Urethritis, acute anterior, 18
treatment of, 24
antero-posterior, 18
posterior, 22
treatment of, 32
chronic, treatment of, 50
chronic anterior, 45, 46
treatment of, 52
antero-posterior, 45, 48
posterior, 45
treatment of, 56
Urethro-cystitis, 18, 44
chronic, 45
Urethroscope, W. K. Otis's "perfected," 62
Urethrotome, Maisonneuve's, 101
Maisonneuve-Fluhrer, 101
Otis's, 103
Urethrotomy, external, 105, 106, 108, 110
internal, 100
Urinary fever, 118
Urine, examination of, 21
extravasation of, 81
retention of, 23, 112

VARIOLA-FORM syphilide, 158

WEIR'S meatoscope, 25
Wheelhouse operation, 110
staff, 110

Catalogue of Books

PUBLISHED BY

Lea Brothers & Company,

706, 708 & 710 Sansom St., Philadelphia.

111 Fifth Avenue (Corner 18th Street), New York.

The books in the annexed list will be sent by mail, post-paid, to any Post Office in the United States, on receipt of the printed prices. No risks of the mail, however, are assumed, either on money or books. Gentlemen will therefore in most cases find it more convenient to deal with the nearest bookseller.

PERIODICALS 1896.

The Medical News,

The Leading Medical Weekly of America,

Combines most advantageously for the practitioner the features of the newspaper and the weekly magazine. Its frequent issues keep the reader posted on all matters of current interest and in touch with the incessant progress in all lines of medical knowledge. Close adaptation to the needs of the active practitioner is shown by a list of subscribers large enough to justify the reduction in price to **$4.00 per annum**, so that it is now the cheapest as well as the best large medical weekly of America. It contains from twenty-eight to thirty-two quarto pages of reading matter in each issue.

The American Journal of the Medical Sciences.

Containing 112 to 128 octavo pages each month, THE AMERICAN JOURNAL accommodates elaborate Original Articles from the leading minds of the profession, careful Reviews and classified Summaries of Medical Progress. According to the highest literary authority in medicine, "from this file alone, were all other publications of the press for the last fifty years destroyed, it would be possible to reproduce the great majority of the real contributions of the world to medical science during that period."

Price, $4.00 Per Annum.

Combinations at Reduced Rates.

THE AMERICAN JOURNAL OF THE MEDICAL SCIENCES, $4.00 . . . . . } Together $7.50
THE MEDICAL NEWS, $4.00 . . . . . }

THE MEDICAL NEWS VISITING LIST for 1897 (see below and on page 16), $1.25 . . . . . } Together $8.50
With either or both above periodicals, 75 cents.
THE YEAR-BOOK OF TREATMENT for 1896 (see page 16), $1.50.
With either or both above periodicals, 75 cents.

The Medical News Visiting List.

This LIST, which is by far the most handsome and convenient now attainable, will be thoroughly revised for 1897. A full description will be found on page 16. It is issued in four styles. Price, each, $1.25. Thumb-letter Index for quick use 25 cents extra. For Special Combination Rates with periodicals and the Year-Book of Treatment see above

ABBOTT (A. C.). PRINCIPLES OF BACTERIOLOGY: a Practical Manual for Students and Physicians. New (3d) edition thoroughly revised and greatly enlarged. In one handsome 12mo. vol. of 492 pages, with 98 engravings, of which 17 are colored. Cloth, $2.50. *Just ready.*

ALLEN (HARRISON). A SYSTEM OF HUMAN ANATOMY; WITH AN INTRODUCTORY SECTION ON HISTOLOGY, by E. O. SHAKESPEARE, M. D. Comprising 813 double-columned quarto pages, with 380 engravings on stone on 109 plates, and 241 woodcuts in the text. In six sections, each in a portfolio. Price per section, $3.50. Also, bound in one volume, cloth, $23. *Sold by subscription only.*

AMERICAN SYSTEM OF MEDICINE. A SYSTEM OF PRACTICAL MEDICINE. In treatises by American authors. Edited by ALFRED L. LOOMIS, M. D., and W. GILMAN THOMPSON, M. D. In four very handsome octavo volumes of about 900 pages, each fully illustrated. Volume I *in press for early issue.*

AMERICAN SYSTEM OF DENTISTRY. In treatises by various authors. Edited by WILBUR F. LITCH, M.D., D.D.S. In four very handsome super-royal octavo volumes, containing about 4000 pages, with about 2200 illustrations and many full-page plates. Volume IV., *preparing.* Per vol., cloth, $6; leather, $7: half Morocco, $8. *For sale by subscription only.* Prospectus free on application to the Publishers.

THE AMERICAN TEXT-BOOKS OF DENTISTRY. IN CONTRIBUTIONS BY VARIOUS AUTHORS. In two octavo volumes of 600-800 pages each, richly illustrated. OPERATIVE DENTISTRY. Edited by EDWARD C. KIRK, D. D. S. PROSTHETIC DENTISTRY. Edited by CHARLES J. ESSIG, M. D., D. D. S. *Shortly.*

AMERICAN SYSTEMS OF GYNECOLOGY AND OBSTETRICS. In treatises by the most eminent American specialists. Gynecology edited by MATTHEW D. MANN, A. M., M. D., and Obstetrics edited by BARTON C. HIRST, M. D. In four large octavo volumes comprising 3612 pages, with 1092 engravings, and 8 colored plates. Per volume, cloth, $5; leather, $6; half Russia, $7. *For sale by subscription only.* Prospectus free on application to the Publishers.

A TREATISE ON SURGERY. By American authors. For Students and Practitioners of Surgery and Medicine. Edited by ROSWELL PARK, M. D. In two magnificent octavo volumes containing about 1600 pages with about 850 engravings and 40 full-page plates in colors and monochrome. Vol. I, *ready in a few days.* Vol. II, *shortly.* Price per volume: cloth, $4.50; leather, $5 50, net.

ASHHURST (JOHN, JR.). THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY. For the use of Students and Practitioners. Sixth and revised edition. In one large and handsome octavo volume of 1161 pages, with 656 engravings. Cloth, $6; leather, $7.

ASHWELL (SAMUEL). A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF WOMEN. Third edition. 520 pages. Cloth, $3.50.

A SYSTEM OF PRACTICAL MEDICINE BY AMERICAN AUTHORS. Edited by WILLIAM PEPPER, M. D., LL. D. In five large octavo volumes, containing 5573 pages and 198 illustrations. Price per volume, cloth, $5; leather $6; half Russia, $7. *Sold by subscription only.* Prospectus free on application to the Publishers.

ATTFIELD (JOHN). CHEMISTRY; GENERAL, MEDICAL AND PHARMACEUTICAL. Fourteenth edition, specially revised by the Author for America. In one handsome 12mo. volume of 794 pages, with 88 illustrations. Cloth, $2.75; leather, $3.25.

BALL (CHARLES B.). THE RECTUM AND ANUS, THEIR DISEASES AND TREATMENT. New (2d) edition. In one 12mo. volume of 153 pages, with 60 engravings and 4 colored plates. Cloth, $2.25. See *Series of Clinical Manuals,* page 13.

BARNES (ROBERT AND FANCOURT). A SYSTEM OF OBSTETRIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY, THEORETICAL AND CLINICAL. The Section on Embryology by PROF. MILNES MARSHALL. In one large octavo volume of 872 pages, with 231 illustrations. Cloth, $5; leather, $6.

BARTHOLOW (ROBERTS). CHOLERA: ITS CAUSATION, PREVENTION AND TREATMENT. In one 12mo. volume of 127 pages, with 9 illustrations. Cloth, $1.25.

BARTHOLOW (ROBERTS). MEDICAL ELECTRICITY. A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE APPLICATIONS OF ELECTRICITY TO MEDICINE AND SURGERY. Third edition. In one octavo volume of 308 pages, with 110 illustrations.

BELL (F. JEFFREY). COMPARATIVE ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY. In one 12mo. volume of 561 pages, with 229 engravings. Cloth, $2. See *Students' Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

BELLAMY (EDWARD). A MANUAL OF SURGICAL ANATOMY. In one 12mo. vol. of 300 pages, with 50 illustrations. Cloth, $2.25.

BERRY (GEORGE A.). DISEASES OF THE EYE; A PRACTICAL TREATISE FOR STUDENTS OF OPHTHALMOLOGY. Second edition. Very handsome octavo vol. of 745 pages, with 197 original illus. in the text, of which 87 are exquisitely colored. Cloth, $8.

BILLINGS (JOHN S.). THE NATIONAL MEDICAL DICTIONARY. Including in one alphabet English, French, German, Italian and Latin Technical Terms used in Medicine and the Collateral Sciences. In two very handsome imperial octavo volumes containing 1574 pages and two colored plates. Per volume, cloth, $6; leather, $7; half Morocco, $8.50. *For sale by subscription only.* Specimen pages on applications to publishers.

BLACK (D. CAMPBELL). THE URINE IN HEALTH AND DISEASE, AND URINARY ANALYSIS, PHYSIOLOGICALLY AND PATHOLOGICALLY CONSIDERED. In one 12mo. volume of 256 pages, with 73 engravings. Cloth, $2.75.

BLOXAM (C. L.). CHEMISTRY, INORGANIC AND ORGANIC. With Experiments. New American from the fifth London edition. In one handsome octavo volume of 727 pages, with 292 illustrations. Cloth, $2; leather, $3.

BROADBENT (W. H.). THE PULSE. In one 12mo. vol. of 317 pages, with 59 engravings. Cloth, $1.75. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

BROWNE (LENNOX). THE THROAT AND NOSE AND THEIR DISEASES. New (4th) and enlarged edition. In one imperial octavo volume of 751 pages, with 235 engravings and 120 illustrations in color. Cloth, $6.50.

—— KOCH'S REMEDY IN RELATION ESPECIALLY TO THROAT CONSUMPTION. In one octavo volume of 121 pages, with 45 illustrations, 4 of which are colored, and 17 charts. Cloth, $1.50.

BRUCE (J. MITCHELL). MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS. Fifth edition. In one 12mo. volume of 591 pages. Cloth, $1.50. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

BRUNTON (T. LAUDER). A MANUAL OF PHARMACOLOGY, THERAPEUTICS AND MATERIA MEDICA; including the Pharmacy, the Physiological Action and the Therapeutical Uses of Drugs. In one octavo volume.

BRYANT (THOMAS). THE PRACTICE OF SURGERY. Fourth American from the fourth English edition. In one imperial octavo vol. of 1040 pages, with 727 illustrations. Cloth, $6.50; leather, $7.50.

BUMSTEAD (F. J.) AND TAYLOR (R. W.). THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF VENEREAL DISEASES. See *Taylor on Venereal Diseases*, page 15.

BURNETT (CHARLES H.). THE EAR: ITS ANATOMY, PHYSIOLOGY AND DISEASES. A Practical Treatise for the Use of Students and Practitioners. Second edition. In one 8vo. volume of 580 pages, with 107 illustrations. Cloth, $4; leather, $5.

BUTLIN (HENRY T.). DISEASES OF THE TONGUE. In one pocket-size 12mo. volume of 456 pages, with 8 colored plates and 3 engravings. Limp cloth, $3.50. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, page 13.

CARPENTER (WM. B.). PRIZE ESSAY ON THE USE OF ALCOHOLIC LIQUORS IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. New edition, with a Preface by D. F. CONDIE, M. D. One 12mo. volume of 178 pages. Cloth, 60 cents.

—— PRINCIPLES OF HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY. In one large octavo volume.

CARTER (R. BRUDENELL) AND FROST (W. ADAMS). OPHTHALMIC SURGERY. In one pocket-size 12mo. volume of 559 pages, with 91 engravings and one plate. Cloth, $2.25. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

CASPARI (CHARLES JR.). A TREATISE ON PHARMACY. For Students and Pharmacists. In one handsome octavo volume of 680 pages, with 288 illustrations. *Just ready.* Cloth, $4.50.

CHAMBERS (T. K.). A MANUAL OF DIET IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. In one handsome 8vo. vol. of 302 pages. Cloth, $2.75.

CHAPMAN (HENRY C.). A TREATISE ON HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY. In one octavo volume of 925 pages, with 605 illustrations. Cloth, $5.50; leather, $6.50.

CHARLES (T. CRANSTOUN). THE ELEMENTS OF PHYSIOLOGICAL AND PATHOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY. In one handsome octavo volume of 451 pages, with 38 engravings and 1 colored plate. Cloth, $3.50.

CHEYNE (W. WATSON). THE TREATMENT OF WOUNDS, ULCERS AND ABSCESSES. In one 12mo volume of 207 pages. Cloth, $1.25.

CHURCHILL (FLEETWOOD). ESSAYS ON THE PUERPERAL FEVER. In one octavo volume of 464 pages. Cloth, $2.50.

CLARKE (W. B.) AND LOCKWOOD (C. B.). THE DISSECTOR'S MANUAL. In one 12mo. volume of 396 pages, with 49 engravings. Cloth, $1.50. See *Students' Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

CLELAND (JOHN). A DIRECTORY FOR THE DISSECTION OF THE HUMAN BODY. In one 12mo. vol. of 178 pages. Cloth, $1.25.

CLINICAL MANUALS. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, page 14.

CLOUSTON (THOMAS S.). CLINICAL LECTURES ON MENTAL DISEASES. With an Abstract of Laws of U. S. on Custody of the Insane, by C. F. FOLSOM, M. D. In one handsome octavo volume of 541 pages, illustrated with engravings and 8 lithographic plates. DR. FOLSOM'S *Abstract* is furnished separately in one octavo volume of 108 pages, cloth, $1.50.

CLOWES (FRANK). AN ELEMENTARY TREATISE ON PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY AND QUALITATIVE INORGANIC ANALYSIS. From the fourth English edition. In one handsome 12mo. volume of 387 pages, with 55 engravings. Cloth, $2.50.

COATS (JOSEPH). A TREATISE ON PATHOLOGY. In one vol. of 829 pages, with 339 engravings. Cloth, $5.50; leather, $6.50.

COLEMAN (ALFRED). A MANUAL OF DENTAL SURGERY AND PATHOLOGY. With Notes and Additions to adapt it to American Practice. By THOS. C. STELLWAGEN, M.A., M.D., D.D.S. In one handsome octavo vol. of 412 pages, with 331 engravings. Cloth, $3.25.

CONDIE (D. FRANCIS). A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF CHILDREN. Sixth edition, revised and enlarged. In one large 8vo. volume of 719 pages. Cloth, $5.25; leather, $6.25.

CORNIL (V.). SYPHILIS: ITS MORBID ANATOMY, DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT. Translated, with Notes and Additions, by J. HENRY C. SIMES, M.D. and J. WILLIAM WHITE, M. D. In one 8vo. volume of 461 pages, with 84 illustrations. Cloth, $3.75.

CULBRETH (DAVID M. R.). MATERIA MEDICA AND PHARMACOLOGY. For Students of Pharmacy and Medicine as well as for Druggists, Pharmacists and Physicians. In one very handsome octavo vol. of 812 pp., with 445 engravings. Cloth, $4.75. *Just ready.*

CULVER (E. M.) AND HAYDEN (J. R.). MANUAL OF VENEREAL DISEASES. In one 12mo. volume of 289 pages, with 33 engravings. Cloth, $1.75.

DALTON (JOHN C.). A TREATISE ON HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY. Seventh edition, thoroughly revised and greatly improved. In one very handsome octavo volume of 722 pages, with 252 engravings. Cloth, $5; leather, $6.

—— DOCTRINES OF THE CIRCULATION OF THE BLOOD. In one handsome 12mo. volume of 293 pages. Cloth, $2.

DAVENPORT (F. H.). DISEASES OF WOMEN. A Manual of Non-Surgical Gynecology. For the use of Students and General Practitioners. Second edition. In one handsome 12mo. volume of 314 pages, with 107 engravings. Cloth, $1.75.

DAVIS (F. H.). LECTURES ON CLINICAL MEDICINE. Second edition. In one 12mo. volume of 287 pages. Cloth, $1.75.

DAVIS' (EDWARD P.). A TREATISE ON OBSTETRICS. FOR STUDENTS AND PRACTITIONERS. In one very handsome octavo volume of 700 pages, richly illustrated. *In press.*

DE LA BECHE'S GEOLOGICAL OBSERVER. In one large octavo volume of 700 pages, with 300 engravings. Cloth, $4.

DENNIS (FREDERIC S.) AND BILLINGS (JOHN S.). A SYSTEM OF SURGERY. In contributions by American Authors. Complete work in four very handsome octavo volumes, containing 3652 pages, with 1585 engravings and 45 full-page plates in colors and monochrome. *Just ready.* Per volume, cloth, $6; leather, $7; half Morocco, gilt back and top, $8.50. *For sale by subscription only.* Full prospectus free on application to the publishers.

DERCUM (FRANCIS X., EDITOR). A TEXT-BOOK ON NERVOUS DISEASES. By American Authors. In one handsome octavo volume of 1054 pages, with 341 engravings and 7 colored plates. Cloth, $6.00; leather, $7.00. (*Net.*) *Just ready.*

DE SCHWEINITZ (GEORGE E.). THE TOXIC AMBLYOPIAS. Their Classification, History, Symptoms, Pathology and Treatment. Very handsome octavo, 240 pages, 46 engravings, and 9 full-page plates in colors. Limited edition, de luxe binding, $4. *Net. Just ready.*

DRAPER (JOHN C.). MEDICAL PHYSICS. A Text-book for Students and Practitioners of Medicine. In one handsome octavo volume of 734 pages, with 376 engravings. Cloth, $4.

DRUITT (ROBERT). THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF MODERN SURGERY. A new American, from the twelfth London edition, edited by STANLEY BOYD, F. R. C. S. In one large octavo volume of 965 pages, with 373 engravings. Cloth, $4; leather, $5.

DUANE (ALEXANDER). THE STUDENT'S DICTIONARY OF MEDICINE AND THE ALLIED SCIENCES. Comprising the Pronunciation, Derivation and Full Explanation of Medical Terms. Together with much Collateral Descriptive Matter, Numerous Tables, etc. New edition. With Appendix. In one square octavo volume of 690 pages. Cloth, $3.00; half leather, $3.25; full sheep, $3.75. Thumb-letter Index for quick use, 50 cents extra. *Just ready.*

DUNCAN (J. MATTHEWS). CLINICAL LECTURES ON THE DISEASES OF WOMEN. Delivered in St. Bartholomew's Hospital. In one octavo volume of 175 pages. Cloth, $1.50.

DUNGLISON (ROBLEY). A DICTIONARY OF MEDICAL SCIENCE. Containing a full explanation of the various subjects and terms of Anatomy, Physiology, Medical Chemistry, Pharmacy, Pharmacology, Therapeutics, Medicine, Hygiene, Dietetics, Pathology, Surgery, Ophthalmology, Otology, Laryngology, Dermatology, Gynecology, Obstetrics, Pediatrics, Medical Jurisprudence, Dentistry, etc., etc. By ROBLEY DUNGLISON, M. D., LL. D., late Professor of Institutes of Medicine in the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia. Edited by RICHARD J. DUNGLISON, A. M., M. D. Twenty-first edition, thoroughly revised and greatly enlarged and improved, with the Pronunciation, Accentuation and Derivation of the Terms. With Appendix. *Just ready.* In one magnificent imperial octavo volume of 1225 pages. Cloth, $7; leather, $8. Thumb-letter Index for quick use, 75 cents extra.

EDES (ROBERT T.). TEXT-BOOK OF THERAPEUTICS AND MATERIA MEDICA. In one 8vo. volume of 544 pages. Cloth, $3.50; leather, $4.50.

EDIS (ARTHUR W.). DISEASES OF WOMEN. A Manual for Students and Practitioners. In one handsome 8vo. volume of 576 pages, with 148 engravings. Cloth, $3; leather, $4.

ELLIS (GEORGE VINER). DEMONSTRATIONS IN ANATOMY. Being a Guide to the Knowledge of the Human Body by Dissection. From the eighth and revised English edition. In one octavo volume of 716 pages, with 249 engravings. Cloth, $4.25; leather, $5.25.

EMMET (THOMAS ADDIS). THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF GYNÆCOLOGY, for the use of Students and Practitioners. Third edition, enlarged and revised. In one large 8vo. volume of 880 pages, with 150 original engravings. Cloth, $5; leather, $6.

ERICHSEN (JOHN E.). THE SCIENCE AND ART OF SURGERY. A new American from the eighth enlarged and revised London edition. In two large octavo volumes containing 2316 pages, with 984 engravings. Cloth, $9; leather, $11.

ESSIG (CHARLES J.). PROSTHETIC DENTISTRY. See *American Text-Books of Dentistry*, page 2.

FARQUHARSON (ROBERT). A GUIDE TO THERAPEUTICS. Fourth American from fourth English edition, revised by FRANK WOODBURY, M. D. In one 12mo. volume of 581 pages. Cloth, $2.50.

FIELD (GEORGE P.). A MANUAL OF DISEASES OF THE EAR. Fourth edition. In one octavo volume of 391 pages, with 73 engravings and 21 colored plates. Cloth, $3.75.

FLINT (AUSTIN). A TREATISE ON THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. New (7th) edition, thoroughly revised by FREDERICK P. HENRY, M. D. In one large 8vo. volume of 1143 pages, with engravings. Cloth, $5.00; leather, $6.00.

——— A MANUAL OF AUSCULTATION AND PERCUSSION; of the Physical Diagnosis of Diseases of the Lungs and Heart, and of Thoracic Aneurism. Fifth edition, revised by JAMES C. WILSON, M. D. In one handsome 12mo. volume of 274 pages, with 12 engravings.

——— A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF DISEASES OF THE HEART. Second edition, enlarged. In one octavo volume of 550 pages. Cloth, $4.

——— A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE PHYSICAL EXPLORATION OF THE CHEST, AND THE DIAGNOSIS OF DISEASES AFFECTING THE RESPIRATORY ORGANS. Second and revised edition. In one octavo volume of 591 pages. Cloth, $4.50.

——— MEDICAL ESSAYS. In one 12mo. vol. of 210 pages. Cloth, $1.38.

——— ON PHTHISIS: ITS MORBID ANATOMY, ETIOLOGY, ETC. A Series of Clinical Lectures. In one 8vo. volume of 442 pages. Cloth, $3.50.

FOLSOM (C. F.). AN ABSTRACT OF STATUTES OF U. S. ON CUSTODY OF THE INSANE. In one 8vo. vol. of 108 pages. Cloth, $1.50. Also bound with *Clouston on Insanity.*

FOSTER (MICHAEL). A TEXT-BOOK OF PHYSIOLOGY. New (6th) and revised American from the sixth English edition. In one large octavo volume of 923 pages, with 257 illustrations. Cloth, $4.50; leather, $5.50.

FOTHERGILL (J. MILNER). THE PRACTITIONER'S HANDBOOK OF TREATMENT. Third edition. In one handsome octavo volume of 664 pages. Cloth, $3.75; leather, $4.75.

FOWNES (GEORGE). A MANUAL OF ELEMENTARY CHEMISTRY (INORGANIC AND ORGANIC). Twelfth edition. Embodying WATTS' *Physical and Inorganic Chemistry.* In one royal 12mo. volume of 1061 pages, with 168 engravings, and 1 colored plate. Cloth, $2.75; leather, $3.25.

FRANKLAND (E.) AND JAPP (F.R.). INORGANIC CHEMISTRY. In one handsome octavo volume of 677 pages, with 51 engravings and 2 plates. Cloth, $3.75; leather, $4.75.

FULLER (EUGENE). DISORDERS OF THE SEXUAL ORGANS IN THE MALE. In one very handsome octavo volume of 238 pages, with 25 engravings and 8 full-page plates. Cloth, $2. *Just ready.*

FULLER (HENRY). ON DISEASES OF THE LUNGS AND AIR PASSAGES. Their Pathology, Physical Diagnosis, Symptoms and Treatment. From second English edition. In one 8vo. volume of 475 pages. Cloth, $3.50.

GANT (FREDERICK JAMES). THE STUDENT'S SURGERY. A Multum in Parvo. In one square octavo volume of 845 pages, with 159 engravings. Cloth, $3.75.

GIBBES (HENEAGE). PRACTICAL PATHOLOGY AND MORBID HISTOLOGY. In one very handsome octavo volume of 314 pages, with 60 illustrations, mostly photographic. Cloth, $2.75.

GIBNEY (V. P.). ORTHOPEDIC SURGERY. For the use of Practitioners and Students. In one 8vo. vol. profusely illus. *Preparing.*

GOULD (A. PEARCE). SURGICAL DIAGNOSIS. In one 12mo. vol. of 589 pages. Cloth, $2. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

GRAY (HENRY). ANATOMY, DESCRIPTIVE AND SURGICAL. A new American edition, thoroughly revised. In one imperial octavo volume of 1200 pages, with nearly 800 large and elaborate engravings. Price, with illustrations in colors, cloth, $7; leather, $8. Price, with illustrations in black, cloth, $6; leather, $7. *Just ready.*

GRAY (LANDON CARTER). A TREATISE ON NERVOUS AND MENTAL DISEASES. For Students and Practitioners of Medicine. New (2d) edition. In one handsome octavo volume of 728 pages, with 172 engravings and 3 colored plates. Cloth, $4.75; leather, $5.75. *Just ready.*

GREEN (T. HENRY). AN INTRODUCTION TO PATHOLOGY AND MORBID ANATOMY. New (7th) American from the eighth London edition. In one handsome octavo volume of 595 pages, with 224 engravings and a colored plate. Cloth, $2.75.

GREENE (WILLIAM H.). A MANUAL OF MEDICAL CHEMISTRY. For the Use of Students. Based upon BOWMAN'S *Medical Chemistry*. In one 12mo. vol. of 310 pages, with 74 illus. Cloth, $1.75.

GROSS (SAMUEL D.). A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES, INJURIES AND MALFORMATIONS OF THE URINARY BLADDER, THE PROSTATE GLAND AND THE URETHRA. Third edition, thoroughly revised and edited by SAMUEL W. GROSS, M. D. In one octavo vol. of 574 pages, with 170 illus. Cloth, $4.50.

HABERSHON (S. O.). ON THE DISEASES OF THE ABDOMEN, comprising those of the Stomach, Œsophagus, Cæcum, Intestines and Peritoneum. Second American from the third English edition. In one octavo volume of 554 pages, with 11 engravings. Cloth, $3.50.

HAMILTON (ALLAN McLANE). NERVOUS DISEASES, THEIR DESCRIPTION AND TREATMENT. Second and revised edition. In one octavo volume of 598 pages, with 72 engravings. Cloth, $4.

HAMILTON (FRANK H.). A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON FRACTURES AND DISLOCATIONS. Eighth edition, revised and edited by STEPHEN SMITH, A. M., M. D. In one handsome octavo volume of 832 pages, with 507 engravings. Cloth, $5.50; leather, $6.50.

HARDAWAY (W. A.). MANUAL OF SKIN DISEASES. In one 12mo. volume of 440 pages. Cloth, $3.

HARE (HOBART AMORY). A TEXT-BOOK OF PRACTICAL THERAPEUTICS, with Special Reference to the Application of Remedial Measures to Disease and their Employment upon a Rational Basis. With articles on various subjects by well-known specialists. New (5th) and revised edition. In one octavo volume of 740 pages. Diagonal Cloth, $3.75; leather, $4.75.

HARE (HOBART AMORY). PRACTICAL DIAGNOSIS. THE USE OF SYMPTOMS IN THE DIAGNOSIS OF DISEASE. In one octavo volume of 556 pages, with 191 engravings and 13 full-page plates in colors and monochrome. Cloth, $4.75. *Just ready.*

HARE (HOBART AMORY), EDITOR. A SYSTEM OF PRACTICAL THERAPEUTICS. By American and Foreign Authors. In a series of contributions by 78 eminent Physicians. Three large octavo volumes comprising 3544 pages, with 434 engravings. Price per volume, cloth, $5; leather, $6; half Russia, $7. *For sale by subscription only.* Address the publishers.

HARTSHORNE (HENRY). ESSENTIALS OF THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. Fifth edition. In one 12mo. volume, 669 pages, with 144 engravings. Cloth, $2.75; half bound, $3.

——— A HANDBOOK OF ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY. In one 12mo. volume of 310 pages, with 220 engravings. Cloth, $1.75.

——— A CONSPECTUS OF THE MEDICAL SCIENCES. Comprising Manuals of Anatomy, Physiology, Chemistry, Materia Medica, Practice of Medicine, Surgery and Obstetrics. Second edition. In one royal 12mo. vol. of 1028 pages, with 477 illus. Cloth, $4.25; leather, $5.

HAYDEN (JAMES R.). A MANUAL OF VENEREAL DISEASES. In one 12mo. volume of 263 pages, with 47 engravings. Cloth, $1.50. *Just ready.*

HAYEM (GEORGES) AND HARE (H. A.). PHYSICAL AND NATURAL THERAPEUTICS. The Remedial Use of Heat, Electricity, Modifications of Atmospheric Pressure, Climates and Mineral Waters. Edited by Prof. H. A. HARE, M. D. In one octavo volume of 414 pages, with 113 engravings. Cloth, $3.

HERMAN (G. ERNEST). FIRST LINES IN MIDWIFERY. In one 12mo. vol. of 198 pages, with 80 engravings. Cloth, $1.25. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

HERMANN (L.). EXPERIMENTAL PHARMACOLOGY. A Handbook of the Methods for Determining the Physiological Actions of Drugs. Translated by ROBERT MEADE SMITH, M. D. In one 12mo. volume of 199 pages, with 32 engravings. Cloth, $1.50.

HERRICK (JAMES B.). A HANDBOOK OF DIAGNOSIS. In one handsome 12mo. volume of 429 pages, with 80 engravings and 2 colored plates. Cloth, $2.50. *Just ready.*

HILL (BERKELEY). SYPHILIS AND LOCAL CONTAGIOUS DISORDERS. In one 8vo. volume of 479 pages. Cloth, $3.25.

HILLIER (THOMAS). A HANDBOOK OF SKIN DISEASES. Second edition. In one royal 12mo. volume of 353 pages, with two plates. Cloth, $2.25.

HIRST (BARTON C.) AND PIERSOL (GEORGE A.). HUMAN MONSTROSITIES. Magnificent folio, containing 220 pages of text and illustrated with 123 engravings and 39 large photographic plates from nature. In four parts, price each, $5. *Limited edition. For sale by subscription only.*

HOBLYN (RICHARD D.). A DICTIONARY OF THE TERMS USED IN MEDICINE AND THE COLLATERAL SCIENCES. In one 12mo. volume of 520 double-columned pages. Cloth, $1.50; leather, $2.

HODGE (HUGH L.). ON DISEASES PECULIAR TO WOMEN, INCLUDING DISPLACEMENTS OF THE UTERUS. Second and revised edition. In one 8vo. vol. of 519 pp., with illus. Cloth, $4.50.

HOFFMANN (FREDERICK) AND POWER (FREDERICK B.). A MANUAL OF CHEMICAL ANALYSIS, as Applied to the Examination of Medicinal Chemicals and their Preparations. Third edition, entirely rewritten and much enlarged. In one handsome octavo volume of 621 pages, with 179 engravings. Cloth, $4.25.

HOLDEN (LUTHER). LANDMARKS, MEDICAL AND SURGICAL. From the third English edition. With additions by W. W. KEEN, M. D. In one royal 12mo. volume of 148 pages. Cloth, $1.

HOLMES (TIMOTHY). A TREATISE ON SURGERY. Its Principles and Practice. A new American from the fifth English edition. Edited by T. PICKERING PICK, F.R.C.S. In one handsome octavo volume of 1008 pages, with 428 engravings. Cloth, $6; leather, $7.

——— A SYSTEM OF SURGERY. With notes and additions by various American authors. Edited by JOHN H. PACKARD, M. D. In three very handsome 8vo. volumes containing 3137 double-columned pages, with 979 engravings and 13 lithographic plates. Per volume, cloth, $6; leather, $7; half Russia, $7.50. *For sale by subscription only.*

HORNER (WILLIAM E.). SPECIAL ANATOMY AND HISTOLOGY. Eighth edition, revised and modified. In two large 8vo. volumes of 1007 pages, containing 320 engravings. Cloth, $6.

HUDSON (A.). LECTURES ON THE STUDY OF FEVER. In one octavo volume of 308 pages. Cloth, $2.50.

HUTCHINSON (JONATHAN). SYPHILIS. In one pocket-size 12mo. volume of 542 pages, with 8 chromo-lithographic plates. Cloth, $2.25. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

HYDE (JAMES NEVINS). A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE SKIN. Third edition, thoroughly revised. In one octavo volume of 802 pages, with 108 engravings and 9 colored plates. Cloth, $5; leather, $6.

JACKSON (GEORGE THOMAS). THE READY-REFERENCE HANDBOOK OF DISEASES OF THE SKIN. New (2d) edition. In one 12mo. volume of 589 pages, with 69 engravings and one colored plate. Cloth, $2.75. *Just ready.*

JAMIESON (W. ALLAN). DISEASES OF THE SKIN. Third edition. In one octavo volume of 656 pages, with 1 engraving and 9 double-page chromo-lithographic plates. Cloth, $6.

JONES (C. HANDFIELD). CLINICAL OBSERVATIONS ON FUNCTIONAL NERVOUS DISORDERS. Second American edition. In one octavo volume of 340 pages. Cloth, $3.25.

JULER (HENRY). A HANDBOOK OF OPHTHALMIC SCIENCE AND PRACTICE. Second edition. In one octavo volume of 549 pages, with 201 engravings, 17 chromo-lithographic plates, test-types of Jaeger and Snellen, and Holmgren's Color-Blindness Test. Cloth, $5.50; leather, $6.50.

KING (A. F. A.). A MANUAL OF OBSTETRICS. Sixth edition. In one 12mo. vol. of 532 pages, with 221 illus. Cloth, $2.50.

KIRK (EDWARD C.). OPERATIVE DENTISTRY. See *American Text-Books of Dentistry*, p 2.

KLEIN (E.). ELEMENTS OF HISTOLOGY. Fourth edition. In one pocket-size 12mo. volume of 376 pages, with 194 engravings. Cloth, $1.75. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

LANDIS (HENRY G.). THE MANAGEMENT OF LABOR. In one handsome 12mo. volume of 329 pages, with 28 illus. Cloth, $1.75.

LA ROCHE (R.). YELLOW FEVER. In two 8vo. volumes of 1468 pages. Cloth, $7.

——— PNEUMONIA. In one 8vo. volume of 490 pages. Cloth, $3.

LAURENCE (J. Z.) AND MOON (ROBERT C.). A HANDY-BOOK OF OPHTHALMIC SURGERY. Second edition. In one octavo volume of 227 pages, with 66 engravings. Cloth, $2.75.

LAWSON (GEORGE). INJURIES OF THE EYE, ORBIT AND EYE-LIDS. From the last English edition. In one handsome octavo volume of 404 pages, with 92 engravings. Cloth, $3.50.

LEA (HENRY C.). A HISTORY OF AURICULAR CONFESSION AND INDULGENCES IN THE LATIN CHURCH. In three octavo volumes of about 500 pages each. Per volume, cloth, $3.00. *Complete work, just ready.*

—— CHAPTERS FROM THE RELIGIOUS HISTORY OF SPAIN: CENSORSHIP OF THE PRESS; MYSTICS AND ILLUMINATI; THE ENDEMONIADAS; EL SANTO NIÑO DE LA GUARDIA; BRIANDA DE BARDAXI. In one 12mo. volume of 522 pages. Cloth, $2.50.

—— FORMULARY OF THE PAPAL PENITENTIARY. In one octavo volume of 221 pages, with frontispiece. Cloth, $2.50.

—— SUPERSTITION AND FORCE: ESSAYS ON THE WAGER OF LAW, THE WAGER OF BATTLE, THE ORDEAL AND TORTURE. Fourth edition, thoroughly revised. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume of 629 pages. Cloth, $2.75.

—— STUDIES IN CHURCH HISTORY. The Rise of the Temporal Power—Benefit of Clergy—Excommunication. New edition. In one handsome 12mo. volume of 605 pages. Cloth, $2.50.

—— AN HISTORICAL SKETCH OF SACERDOTAL CELIBACY IN THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH. Second edition. In one handsome octavo volume of 685 pages. Cloth, $4.50.

LEE (HENRY) ON SYPHILIS. In one 8vo. volume of 246 pages. Cloth, $2.25.

LEHMANN (C. G.). A MANUAL OF CHEMICAL PHYSIOLOGY. In one 8vo. volume of 327 pages, with 41 engravings. Cloth, $2.25.

LEISHMAN (WILLIAM). A SYSTEM OF MIDWIFERY. Including the Diseases of Pregnancy and the Puerperal State. Fourth edition. In one octavo volume.

LOOMIS (ALFRED L.) AND THOMPSON (W. GILMAN), EDITORS. A SYSTEM OF PRACTICAL MEDICINE. In Contributions by Various American Authors. In four very handsome octavo volumes of about 900 pages each, fully illustrated in black and colors. Volume I., *in press for early issue.*

LUCAS (CLEMENT). DISEASES OF THE URETHRA. *Preparing.* See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

LUDLOW (J. L.). A MANUAL OF EXAMINATIONS UPON ANATOMY, PHYSIOLOGY, SURGERY, PRACTICE OF MEDICINE, OBSTETRICS, MATERIA MEDICA, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACY AND THERAPEUTICS. To which is added a Medical Formulary. Third edition. In one royal 12mo. volume of 816 pages, with 370 engravings. Cloth, $3.25; leather, $3.75.

LUFF (ARTHUR P.). MANUAL OF CHEMISTRY, for the use of Students of Medicine. In one 12mo. volume of 522 pages, with 36 engravings. Cloth, $2. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

LYMAN (HENRY M.). THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. In one very handsome octavo volume of 925 pages, with 170 engravings. Cloth, $4.75; leather, $5.75.

LYONS (ROBERT D.). A TREATISE ON FEVER. In one octavo volume of 362 pages. Cloth, $2 25.

MAISCH (JOHN M.). A MANUAL OF ORGANIC MATERIA MEDICA. New (6th) edition, thoroughly revised by H. C. C. MAISCH, Ph. G., Ph. D. In one very handsome 12mo. volume of 509 pages, with 285 engravings. Cloth, $3.

MANUALS. See *Student's Quiz Series*, p. 14, *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14, and *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

MARSH (HOWARD). DISEASES OF THE JOINTS. In one 12mo. volume of 468 pages, with 64 engravings and a colored plate. Cloth, $2. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

MAY (C. H.). MANUAL OF THE DISEASES OF WOMEN. For the use of Students and Practitioners. Second edition, revised by L. S. RAU, M. D. In one 12mo. volume of 360 pages, with 31 engravings. Cloth, $1.75.

MITCHELL (JOHN K.). REMOTE CONSEQUENCES OF INJURIES OF NERVES AND THEIR TREATMENT. In one handsome 12mo. volume of 239 pages, with 12 illustrations. Cloth, $1.75.

MORRIS (HENRY). SURGICAL DISEASES OF THE KIDNEY. In one 12mo. volume of 554 pages, with 40 engravings and 6 colored plates. Cloth, $2.25. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

MORRIS (MALCOLM). DISEASES OF THE SKIN. In one square 8vo. volume of 572 pages, with 19 chromo-lithographic figures and 17 engravings. Cloth, $3.50.

MÜLLER (J.). PRINCIPLES OF PHYSICS AND METEOROLOGY. In one large 8vo. vol of 623 pages, with 538 cuts. Cloth, $4.50.

MUSSER (JOHN H.). A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON MEDICAL DIAGNOSIS, for Students and Physicians. New (2d) edition. In one octavo volume of about 950 pages, illustrated with about 200 engravings and many colored plates. *In press.*

NATIONAL DISPENSATORY. See *Stillé, Maisch & Caspari*, p. 14.

NATIONAL MEDICAL DICTIONARY. See *Billings*, p. 3.

NETTLESHIP (E.). DISEASES OF THE EYE. Fourth American from fifth English edition. In one 12mo. volume of 504 pages, with 164 engravings, test-types and formulæ and color-blindness test. Cloth, $2.

NORRIS (WM. F.) AND OLIVER (CHAS. A.). TEXT-BOOK OF OPHTHALMOLOGY. In one octavo volume of 641 pages, with 357 engravings and 5 colored plates. Cloth, $5; leather, $6.

OWEN (EDMUND). SURGICAL DISEASES OF CHILDREN. In one 12mo. volume of 525 pages, with 85 engravings and 4 colored plates. Cloth, $2. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

PARK (ROSWELL, EDITOR). A TREATISE ON SURGERY BY AMERICAN AUTHORS. For Students and Practitioners of Surgery and Medicine. In two magnificent octavo volumes containing 1600 pages, with about 850 engravings and about 40 full-page plates, in colors and monochrome. Vol. I., *ready in a few days.* Vol. II., *ready shortly.* Price per volume, cloth, $4.50; leather, $5.50. (*Net.*)

PARRY (JOHN S.). EXTRA-UTERINE PREGNANCY, ITS CLINICAL HISTORY, DIAGNOSIS, PROGNOSIS AND TREATMENT. In one octavo volume of 272 pages. Cloth, $2.50.

PARVIN (THEOPHILUS). THE SCIENCE AND ART OF OBSTETRICS. Third edition. In one handsome octavo volume of 677 pages, with 267 engravings and 2 colored plates. Cloth, $4.25; leather, $5.25.

PAVY (F. W.). A TREATISE ON THE FUNCTION OF DIGESTION, ITS DISORDERS AND THEIR TREATMENT. From the second London edition. In one 8vo. volume of 238 pages. Cloth, $2.

PAYNE (JOSEPH FRANK). A MANUAL OF GENERAL PATHOLOGY. Designed as an Introduction to the Practice of Medicine. In one octavo volume of 524 pages, with 153 engravings and 1 colored plate. Cloth, $3.50.

PEPPER'S SYSTEM OF MEDICINE. See p. 2.

PEPPER (A. J.). FORENSIC MEDICINE. *In press.* See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

——— SURGICAL PATHOLOGY. In one 12mo. volume of 511 pages, with 81 engravings. Cloth, $2. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

PICK (T. PICKERING). FRACTURES AND DISLOCATIONS. In one 12mo. volume of 530 pages, with 93 engravings. Cloth, $2. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

PIRRIE (WILLIAM). THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY. In one octavo volume of 780 pages, with 316 engravings. Cloth, $3.75.

PLAYFAIR (W. S.). A TREATISE ON THE SCIENCE AND PRACTICE OF MIDWIFERY. Sixth American from the eighth English edition. Edited, with additions, by R. P. HARRIS, M. D. In one octavo volume of 697 pages, with 217 engravings and 5 plates. Cloth, $4; leather, $5.

—— THE SYSTEMATIC TREATMENT OF NERVE PROSTRATION AND HYSTERIA. In one 12mo. vol. of 97 pp. Cloth, $1.

POLITZER (ADAM). A TEXT-BOOK OF THE DISEASES OF THE EAR AND ADJACENT ORGANS. Second American from the third German edition. Translated by OSCAR DODD, M. D., and edited by SIR WILLIAM DALBY, F. R. C. S. In one octavo volume of 748 pages, with 330 original engravings. Cloth, $5.50.

POWER (HENRY). HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY. Second edition. In one 12mo. volume of 396 pages, with 47 engravings. Cloth, $1.50. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

PURDY (CHARLES W.). BRIGHT'S DISEASE AND ALLIED AFFECTIONS OF THE KIDNEY. In one octavo volume of 288 pages, with 18 engravings. Cloth, $2.

PYE-SMITH (PHILIP H.). DISEASES OF THE SKIN. In one 12mo. vol. of 407 pp., with 28 illus., 18 of which are colored. Cloth, $2.

QUIZ SERIES. See *Student's Quiz Series*, p. 14.

RALFE (CHARLES H.). CLINICAL CHEMISTRY. In one 12mo. volume of 314 pages, with 16 engravings. Cloth, $1.50. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

RAMSBOTHAM (FRANCIS H.). THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OBSTETRIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY. In one imperial octavo volume of 640 pages, with 64 plates and numerous engravings in the text. Strongly bound in leather, $7.

REICHERT (EDWARD T.). A TEXT-BOOK ON PHYSIOLOGY. In one handsome octavo volume of about 800 pages, richly illustrated. *Preparing.*

REMSEN (IRA). THE PRINCIPLES OF THEORETICAL CHEMISTRY. Fourth edition, thoroughly revised and much enlarged. In one 12mo. volume of 325 pages. Cloth, $2.

REYNOLDS (J. RUSSELL). A SYSTEM OF MEDICINE. Edited, with notes and additions, by HENRY HARTSHORNE, M. D. In three large 8vo. vols., containing 3056 closely printed double-columned pages, with 317 engravings. Per volume, cloth, $5; leather, $6. *For sale by subscription only.*

RICHARDSON (BENJAMIN WARD). PREVENTIVE MEDICINE. In one octavo volume of 729 pages. Cloth, $4; leather, $5.

ROBERTS (JOHN B.). THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF MODERN SURGERY. In one octavo volume of 780 pages, with 501 engravings. Cloth, $4.50; leather, $5.50.

—— THE COMPEND OF ANATOMY. For use in the Dissecting Room and in preparing for Examinations. In one 16mo. volume of 196 pages. Limp cloth, 75 cents.

ROBERTS (SIR WILLIAM). A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON URINARY AND RENAL DISEASES, INCLUDING URINARY DEPOSITS. Fourth American from the fourth London edition. In one very handsome 8vo. vol. of 609 pp., with 81 illus. Cloth, $3.50.

ROBERTSON (J. MCGREGOR). PHYSIOLOGICAL PHYSICS. In one 12mo. volume of 537 pages, with 219 engravings. Cloth, $2. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

ROSS (JAMES). A HANDBOOK OF THE DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM. In one handsome octavo volume of 726 pages, with 184 engravings. Cloth, $4.50; leather, $5.50.

SAVAGE (GEORGE H.). INSANITY AND ALLIED NEUROSES, PRACTICAL AND CLINICAL. In one 12mo. volume of 551 pages, with 18 typical engravings. Cloth, $2. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

SCHAFER (EDWARD A.). THE ESSENTIALS OF HISTOLOGY, DESCRIPTIVE AND PRACTICAL. For the use of Students. New (4th) edition. In one handsome octavo volume of 311 pages, with 288 illustrations. Cloth, $3.

SCHMITZ AND ZUMPT'S CLASSICAL SERIES.

ADVANCED LATIN EXERCISES. Cloth, 60 cents; half bound, 70 cents.

SCHMIDT'S ELEMENTARY LATIN EXERCISES. Cloth, 50 cents.

SALLUST. Cloth, 60 cents; half bound, 70 cents.

NEPOS. Cloth, 60 cents; half bound, 70 cents.

VIRGIL. Cloth, 85 cents; half bound, $1.

CURTIUS. Cloth, 80 cents; half bound, 90 cents.

SCHOFIELD (ALFRED T.). ELEMENTARY PHYSIOLOGY FOR STUDENTS. In one 12mo. volume of 380 pages, with 227 engravings and 2 colored plates. Cloth, $2.

SCHREIBER (JOSEPH). A MANUAL OF TREATMENT BY MASSAGE AND METHODICAL MUSCLE EXERCISE. Translated by WALTER MENDELSON, M. D., of New York. In one handsome octavo volume of 274 pages, with 117 fine engravings.

SEILER (CARL). A HANDBOOK OF DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF DISEASES OF THE THROAT AND NASAL CAVITIES. Fourth edition. In one 12mo. volume of 414 pages, with 107 engravings, and 2 colored plates. Cloth, $2.25.

SENN (NICHOLAS). SURGICAL BACTERIOLOGY. Second edition. In one octavo volume of 268 pages, with 13 plates, 10 of which are colored, and 9 engravings. Cloth, $2.

SERIES OF CLINICAL MANUALS. A Series of Authoritative Monographs on Important Clinical Subjects, in 12mo. volumes of about 550 pages, well illustrated. The following volumes are now ready: BROADBENT on the Pulse, $1.75; YEO on Food in Health and Disease, new (2d) edition, $2.50; CARTER and FROST'S Ophthalmic Surgery, $2.25; HUTCHINSON on Syphilis, $2.25; MARSH on Diseases of the Joints, $2; MORRIS on Surgical Diseases of the Kidney, $2.25; OWEN on Surgical Diseases of Children, $2; PICK on Fractures and Dislocations, $2; BUTLIN on the Tongue, $3.50; SAVAGE on Insanity and Allied Neuroses, $2; and TREVES on Intestinal Obstruction, $2. The following is in press: LUCAS on Diseases of the Urethra.

For separate notices, see under various authors' names.

SERIES OF STUDENT'S MANUALS. See next page.

SIMON (CHARLES E.). CLINICAL DIAGNOSIS, BY MICROSCOPICAL AND CHEMICAL METHODS. In one handsome octavo, volume of 504 pages, with 132 engravings and 10 full-page plates, in colors and monochrome. Cloth, $3.50. *Just ready.*

SIMON (W.). MANUAL OF CHEMISTRY. A Guide to Lectures and Laboratory Work for Beginners in Chemistry. A Text-book specially adapted for Students of Pharmacy and Medicine. Fifth edition. In one 8vo. volume of 501 pages, with 44 engravings and 8 plates showing colors of 64 tests. Cloth, $3.25. *Just ready.*

SLADE (D. D.). DIPHTHERIA; ITS NATURE AND TREATMENT. Second edition. In one royal 12mo. vol., 158 pp. Cloth, $1.25.

SMITH (EDWARD). CONSUMPTION: ITS EARLY AND REMEDIABLE STAGES. In one 8vo. volume of 253 pp. Cloth, $2.25.

SMITH (J. LEWIS). A TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF INFANCY AND CHILDHOOD. New (8th) edition, thoroughly revised and rewritten and much enlarged. In one large 8vo. volume of 983 pages, with 273 engravings and 4 full-page plates. Cloth, $4.50; leather, $5.50. *Just ready.*

SMITH (STEPHEN). OPERATIVE SURGERY. Second and thoroughly revised edition. In one octavo volume of 892 pages, with 1005 engravings. Cloth, $4; leather, $5.

SOLLY (S. EDWIN). A HANDBOOK OF MEDICAL CLIMATOLOGY. Handsome octavo. *Preparing.*

STILLÉ (ALFRED). CHOLERA; ITS ORIGIN, HISTORY, CAUSATION, SYMPTOMS, LESIONS, PREVENTION AND TREATMENT. In one 12mo. volume of 163 pages, with a chart showing routes of previous epidemics. Cloth, $1.25.

—— THERAPEUTICS AND MATERIA MEDICA. Fourth and revised edition. In two octavo volumes, containing 1936 pages. Cloth, $10; leather, $12.

STILLÉ (ALFRED), MAISCH (JOHN M.) AND CASPARI (CHAS. JR.). THE NATIONAL DISPENSATORY: Containing the Natural History, Chemistry, Pharmacy, Actions and Uses of Medicines, including those recognized in the latest Pharmacopœias of the United States, Great Britain and Germany, with numerous references to the French Codex. Fifth edition, revised and enlarged, including the new U. S. Pharmacopœia, Seventh Decennial Revision. With Supplement containing the new edition of the National Formulary. In one magnificent imperial octavo volume of about 2025 pages, with 320 engravings. Cloth, $7.25; leather, $8. With ready reference Thumb-letter Index. Cloth, $7.75; leather, $8.50. *Just ready.*

STIMSON (LEWIS A.). A MANUAL OF OPERATIVE SURGERY. New (3d) edition. In one royal 12mo. volume of 614 pages, with 306 engravings. Cloth, $3.75. *Just ready.*

—— A TREATISE ON FRACTURES AND DISLOCATIONS. In two handsome octavo volumes. Vol. I., FRACTURES, 582 pages, 360 engravings. Vol. II., DISLOCATIONS, 540 pages, 163 engravings. Complete work, cloth, $5.50; leather, $7.50. Either volume separately, Cloth, $3; leather, $4.

STUDENT'S QUIZ SERIES. A New Series of Manuals in question and answer for Students and Practitioners, covering the essentials of medical science. Thirteen volumes, pocket size, convenient, authoritative, well illustrated, handsomely bound in limp cloth, and issued at a low price. 1. Anatomy (double number); 2. Physiology; 3. Chemistry and Physics; 4. Histology, Pathology and Bacteriology; 5. Materia Medica and Therapeutics; 6. Practice of Medicine; 7. Surgery (double number); 8. Genito-Urinary and Venereal Diseases; 9. Diseases of the Skin; 10. Diseases of the Eye, Ear, Throat and Nose; 11. Obstetrics; 12. Gynecology; 13. Diseases of Children. Price, $1 each, except Nos. 1 and 7, *Anatomy* and *Surgery*, which being double numbers are priced at $1.75 each. Full specimen circular on application to publishers.

STUDENT'S SERIES OF MANUALS. A Series of Fifteen Manuals by Eminent Teachers or Examiners. The volumes are pocket-size 12mos. of from 300–540 pages, profusely illustrated, and bound in red limp cloth. The following volumes may now be announced: HERMAN'S First Lines in Midwifery, $1.25; LUFF'S Manual of Chemistry, $2; BRUCE'S Materia Medica and Therapeutics (fifth edition), $1.50; TREVES' Manual of Surgery (monographs by 33 leading surgeons), 3 volumes, per set, $6; BELL'S Comparative Anatomy and Physiology, $2; ROBERTSON'S Physiological Physics, $2; GOULD'S Surgical Diagnosis, $2; KLEIN'S Elements of Histology (4th edition), $1.75; PEPPER'S Surgical Pathology, $2; TREVES' Surgical Applied Anatomy, $2; POWER'S Human Physiology (2d edition), $1.50; RALFE'S Clinical Chemistry, $1.50; and CLARKE and LOCKWOOD'S Dissector's Manual, $1.50. The following is in press: PEPPER'S Forensic Medicine.

For separate notices, see under various author's names.

STURGES (OCTAVIUS). AN INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF CLINICAL MEDICINE. In one 12mo. volume. Cloth, $1.25.

SUTTON (JOHN BLAND). SURGICAL DISEASES OF THE OVARIES AND FALLOPIAN TUBES. Including Abdominal Pregnancy. In one 12mo. volume of 513 pages, with 119 engravings and 5 colored plates. Cloth, $3.

—— TUMORS, INNOCENT AND MALIGNANT. Their Clinical Features and Appropriate Treatment. In one 8vo. vol of 526 pp., with 250 engravings and 9 full-page plates. Cloth, $4.50. *Just ready.*

TAIT (LAWSON). DISEASES OF WOMEN AND ABDOMINAL SURGERY. In two handsome octavo volumes. Vol. I. contains 546 pages and 3 plates. Cloth, $3. Vol. II., *preparing.*

TANNER (THOMAS HAWKES) ON THE SIGNS AND DISEASES OF PREGNANCY. From the second English edition. In one octavo volume of 490 pages, with 4 colored plates and 16 engravings. Cloth, $4.25.

TAYLOR (ALFRED S.). MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE. Eleventh American from the twelfth English edition, specially revised by CLARK BELL, ESQ., of the N. Y. Bar. In one octavo volume of 787 pages, with 56 engravings. Cloth, $4.50; leather, $5.50.

——— ON POISONS IN RELATION TO MEDICINE AND MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE. Third American from the third London edition. In one 8vo. vol. of 788 pp., with 104 illus. Cloth, $5.50; leath., $6.50.

TAYLOR (ROBERT W.). THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF VENEREAL DISEASES. In one very handsome octavo volume of 1002 pages, with 230 engravings and 7 colored plates. Cloth, $5.00; leather, $6.00. (*Net.*) *Just ready.*

——— A CLINICAL ATLAS OF VENEREAL AND SKIN DISEASES. Including Diagnosis, Prognosis and Treatment. In eight large folio parts, measuring 14 x 18 inches, and comprising 213 beautiful figures on 58 full-page chromo-lithographic plates, 85 fine engravings and 425 pages of text. Complete work now ready. Price per part, sewed in heavy embossed paper, $2.50. Bound in one volume, half Russia, $27; half Turkey Morocco, $28. *For sale by subscription only.* Address the publishers. Specimen plates by mail on receipt of ten cents.

——— IMPOTENCE AND STERILITY. In one octavo volume. *In active preparation.*

TAYLOR (SEYMOUR). INDEX OF MEDICINE. A Manual for the use of Senior Students and others. In one large 12mo. volume of 802 pages. Cloth, $3.75.

THOMAS (T. GAILLARD) AND MUNDÉ (PAUL F.). A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF WOMEN. Sixth edition, thoroughly revised by PAUL F. MUNDÉ, M. D. In one large and handsome octavo volume of 824 pages, with 347 engravings. Cloth, $5; leather, $6.

THOMPSON (SIR HENRY). CLINICAL LECTURES ON DISEASES OF THE URINARY ORGANS. Second and revised edition. In one octavo vol. of 203 pp., with 25 engravings. Cloth, $2.25.

——— THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF STRICTURE OF THE URETHRA AND URINARY FISTULÆ. From the third English edition. In one octavo volume of 359 pages, with 47 engravings and 3 lithographic plates. Cloth, $3.50.

TODD (ROBERT BENTLEY). CLINICAL LECTURES ON CERTAIN ACUTE DISEASES. In one 8vo. vol. of 320 pp., cloth, $2.50.

TREVES (FREDERICK). OPERATIVE SURGERY. In two 8vo. vols. containing 1550 pp., with 422 illus. Cloth, $9; leath., $11.

——— A SYSTEM OF SURGERY. In Contributions by Twenty-five English Surgeons. In two large octavo vols. containing 2322 pp., with 950 engravings and 4 full-page plates. Per vol., cloth, $8. *Just ready.*

——— A MANUAL OF SURGERY. In Treatises by 33 leading surgeons. Three 12mo. volumes, containing 1866 pages, with 213 engravings. Price per set, $6. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

——— THE STUDENTS' HANDBOOK OF SURGICAL OPERATIONS. In one 12mo. vol. of 508 pp., with 94 illus. Cloth, $2.50.

——— SURGICAL APPLIED ANATOMY. In one 12mo. vol. of 540 pp., with 61 engravings. Cloth, $2. See *Student's Series of Manuals*, p. 14.

——— INTESTINAL OBSTRUCTION. In one 12mo. volume of 522 pages, with 60 illus. Cloth, $2. See *Series of Clinical Manuals*, p. 13.

TUKE (DANIEL HACK). THE INFLUENCE OF THE MIND UPON THE BODY IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. Second edition. In one 8vo. volume of 467 pages, with 2 colored plates. Cloth, $3.

VAUGHAN (VICTOR C.) AND NOVY. PTOMAINS, LEUCOMAINS, TOXINS or the Chemical Factors in the Causation of Disea... In one 12mo. volume of 603 pages. Cloth, $3. *Just r...*

VISITING LIST. THE MEDICAL NEWS VISITING LI... Four styles: Weekly (dated for 30 patients); Monthly (undated 120 patients per month); Perpetual (undated for ... patients each week); and Perpetual (undated for 60 patients each ...ek). The 60-patient book consists of 256 pages of assorted blanks. The first three styles contain 32 pages of important data, thoroughly revised, and 160 pages of assorted blanks. Each in one volume, price, $1.25. With thumb-letter index for quick use, 25 cents extra. Special rates to advance-paying subscribers to THE MEDICAL NEWS or THE AMERICAN JOURNAL OF THE MEDICAL SCIENCES, or both. See p. 1.

WATSON (THOMAS). LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF PHYSIC. A new American from the fifth and enlarged English edition, with additions by H. HARTSHORNE, M. D. In two large 8vo. vols. of 1840 pp., with 190 cuts. Cloth, $9; leather, $11.

WELLS (J. SOELBERG). A TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF THE EYE. In one large and handsome octavo volume.

WEST (CHARLES). LECTURES ON THE DISEASES PECULIAR TO WOMEN. Third A... ...an from the third English edition. In one octavo volume of 54... Cloth, $3.75; leather, $4.75.

——— ON SOME DISO...phritis, irrita... ...rrhea, etc.:— ...E NERVOUS SYSTEM IN CHILDHOOD. D...rides . . . .me of 127 pages. Cloth, $1.

WHARTON (HEN... ...URGERY AND BANDAGING. New (t... ...ira... ...ccessful fou... ...o. vol. of 594 pages, with 475 engravings, many of whic... ...graphic. Cloth, $3. *Just ready.*

WHITLA (WILLIAM). DICTIONARY OF TREATMENT, OR THERAPEUTIC INDEX. Including Medical and Surgical Therapeutics. In one square octavo volume of 917 pages. Cloth, $4.

WILSON (ERASMUS). A SYSTEM OF HUMAN ANATOMY. A new and revised American from the last English edition. Illustrated with 397 engravings. In one octavo volume of 616 pages. Cloth, $4; leather, $5.

——— THE STUDENT'S BOOK OF CUTANEOUS MEDICINE. In one 12mo. volume. Cloth, $3.50.

WINCKEL ON PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF CHILDBED. Translated by JAMES R. CHADWICK, A. M., M. D. With additions by the Author. In one octavo volume of 484 pages. Cloth, $4.

WÖHLER'S OUTLINES OF ORGANIC CHEMISTRY. Translated from the eighth German edition, by IRA REMSEN, M. D. In one 12mo. volume of 550 pages. Cloth, $3.

YEAR-BOOK OF TREATMENT FOR 1896. A Critical Review for Practitioners of Medicine and Surgery. In contributions by 24 well-known medical writers. 12mo., 495 pages. Cloth, $1.50. In combination with THE MEDICAL NEWS and THE AMERICAN JOURNAL OF THE MEDICAL SCIENCES, 75 cents. See p. 1.

YEAR-BOOKS OF TREATMENT FOR 1891, 1892 and 1893, similar to above. Each, cloth, $1.50.

YEO (I. BURNEY). FOOD, IT... ...ASE. New (2d) editio... In one 12mo. ...ravings. Cloth, $2.... See *Series of*...

——— A MA...AL OF ...CAL THERAPEUTICS. Tw... ...$5.50.

YOUNG (JAMES K.). ORTH... ...e 8vo. volume of 475 pages, with 286 illust... ..., ..., leather, $5.

Syphilis

Keys